

1888.
NEW ZEALAND.

EDUCATION:
ELEVENTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION.

[In Continuation of E.—1, 1887.]

Presented to both Houses of the General Assembly by Command of His Excellency

CONTENTS.
REPORT.

	Page.		Page.
Public Schools—		Native Schools	xvi
Attendance	i	Institution for Deaf-mutes	xvii
Attendance of Children of Native Race	iii	Industrial Schools	xviii
Age and Sex of Pupils	iv	University and Secondary Education	xx
Standards	v	Miscellaneous—	
Examination Statistics	v	Technical Instruction	xxii
Subjects of Instruction	vii	Public Libraries Subsidy	xxii
Number of Schools	vii	Gilchrist Scholarship	xxii
Teachers	viii	Civil Service Examinations	xxii
Salaries of Teachers	viii	“Colonial University Reserves”	xxiii
Finances of Boards	ix	Savings Banks	xxiii
School Buildings Requirements	xi	Regulations	xxiii
Finances of Committees	xiv	Circulars	xxiv
Scholarships	xiv		
Normal Schools	xv		
Education Reserves	xv		

APPENDIX.

Statistics—		Wellington	64
Age and Sex of Scholars (Table No. 1)	1	Hawke's Bay	69
Standards, Scholars classified according to (Table No. 2)	2	Marlborough	70
Income of Boards (Table No. 3)	3	Nelson	71
Expenditure of Boards (Table No. 4)	4	Grey	73
Summary of Boards' Income and Expenditure for Ten Years (Table No. 5)	5	Westland	75
School Committees' Accounts (Table No. 6)	6	North Canterbury	76
Officers of Boards and Training Colleges (Table No. 7)	7-8	South Canterbury	78
Education Department, Expenditure under (Table No. 8)	8-10	Otago	83
Schools, Expenditure on each, and Names and Salaries of Teachers (Table No. 9)	11-53	Southland	92
Reports of Boards—		Normal School Reports—	
Auckland	54	Auckland	57
Taranaki	58	Wellington	64
Wanganui	60	Christchurch	107
Wellington	62	Dunedin	84
Hawke's Bay	66	Drawing Masters' Reports—	
Marlborough	69	Wellington	65
Nelson	70	Otago	85
Grey	71	District High Schools—	
Westland	73	South Canterbury	78
North Canterbury	105	Otago	85
South Canterbury	76	Reports and Accounts of School Commissioners—	
Otago	80	Auckland	92
Southland	88	Taranaki	93
Statements of Accounts of Boards—		Wellington	95
Auckland	57	Hawke's Bay	97
Taranaki	60	Marlborough	98
Wanganui	62	Nelson	99
		Westland	100
		Canterbury	101
		Otago	103

1888.
NEW ZEALAND.

EDUCATION :
ELEVENTH ANNUAL REPORT OF THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION.

[In Continuation of E.-1, 1887.]

Presented to both Houses of the General Assembly by Command of His Excellency

Office of the Department of Education,
Wellington, 5th May, 1888.

SIR,—

I have the honour, in accordance with the provisions of "The Education Act, 1877," to submit to your Excellency the following report upon the progress and condition of public education in New Zealand during the year ending the 31st day of December, 1887.

I have, &c.,

GEORGE FISHER.

His Excellency Sir William F. Drummond Jervois,
G.C.M.G., &c., Governor of New Zealand.

REPORT.

THIS report contains information not only with respect to the administration of the Education Act and the Education Reserves Act, but also with respect to Native schools, the deaf-mute institution, the industrial schools, the University of New Zealand, the University colleges, and the secondary schools. Separate papers (E.-2, 4, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9) will supply further details with respect to all these institutions, and there are also special papers containing the Inspector-General's report on the annual examination of candidates for teachers' certificates (E.-1A), and the several reports made by the Inspectors of Schools to the Education Boards (E.-1B). The Appendix to this report contains the reports of the Education Boards and of the Commissioners of Reserves, and some statistics that could not be included in the text.

PUBLIC SCHOOLS.

The most important change that has been made in the system of public instruction since its institution is the abolition of the rule of granting the capitation allowance according to what has been known as the "working average." This change was announced at the end of 1887, but did not take effect till the beginning of 1888. The meaning of the term "working average" was defined by the revoked Order in Council in the following words:—

The school shall be held to be open any morning or afternoon if one child be present before the first half-hour of the ordinary school time has passed. The average daily attendance for any period shall be ascertained by dividing the total number of attendances for the period by the number of half-days on which the school has been open during the period. The average daily

attendance so ascertained shall be known as the strict average. But, in order that the capitation allowance may not be unduly affected by bad weather, epidemics, or any unusual occurrence, a second computation shall be made by throwing out of account every morning and every afternoon on which the attendances have numbered less than one-half of the number of pupils belonging to the school, and by throwing out of account the attendances also of every such morning and every such afternoon; and the capitation payments to Boards under "The Education Act, 1877," shall be made according to the average daily attendance as ascertained by this second computation, which average daily attendance shall be known as the working average.

The daily attendance for the year, estimated according to the "working average," is 87,937, and for the fourth quarter 89,589. The corresponding numbers for 1886 were 83,405 and 85,343, the respective increases for the year being therefore 4,532 and 4,246. The estimates for the year were based upon the expectation of a "working average" of 87,500, which has been exceeded by 437. There were 110,919 pupils on the rolls at the end of the year, or more by 4,591 than at the end of 1886. The mean (111,115) of the four quarterly averages of the weekly-roll numbers is greater by 196 than the roll number at the end of the year. The total of the numbers on the rolls of the several schools on the several days of inspection was 107,911, which is less by 2,992 than the roll number at the end of the year, and greater by 1,583 than the roll number in December, 1886.

The strict average for the whole year is 85,637 (less than the "working average" by 2,300), and for the fourth quarter 87,386 (less than the "working average" by 2,203). The increase for the year in the strict average is 4,900, and for the fourth quarter 4,025.

The saving for the present year (1888) by the substitution of the strict average for the working average may be estimated at about £9,000—on 2,400 pupils at the capitation rate of £3 15s. prescribed by the Education Act. A further saving is effected by the abolition of the additional capitation allowance of 5s. formerly granted for incidental expenses. During part of last year (from May onwards) a capitation allowance of 4s. only was paid, and in December the allowance ceased altogether. But, as compared with expenditure on this head at the rate current at the beginning of 1887, the present rate is less by 5s. Assuming that the strict average will be 88,500, and considering that if the "working average" were still recognised this number would be increased to probably 91,000, the saving at 5s. each is £22,750. Taking into account these two sums, and £8,000 saved by the withdrawal of the grant for the training of teachers, the present annual reduction amounts to £39,750.

The varying rates of increase of attendance since the Colonial Government assumed the control of public instruction can be ascertained from Table A.

TABLE A.—SCHOOL ATTENDANCE FOR TEN YEARS.

Year.	School Attendance.							Yearly Increase on						
	Number belonging at Beginning of Year.	Number belonging at End of Year.	Average Attendance.				Average Attendance expressed as Percentage of Roll Number.	Number belonging at Beginning of Year.	Number belonging at End of Year.	Average Attendance.				
			Strict Average.		Working Average.					Strict Average.		Working Average.		
			Fourth Quarter.	Whole Year.	Fourth Quarter.	Whole Year.				Fourth Quarter.	Whole Year.	Fourth Quarter.	Whole Year.	
1877	..	55,688	..	..	41,773	40,837	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1878	50,849	65,040	49,435	45,521	50,639	47,996	..	..	9,352	..	..	8,866	7,159	..
1879	59,707	75,566	57,301	53,067	58,738	54,724	76.1	8,858	10,526	7,866	7,546	8,099	6,728	..
1880	68,124	82,401	62,946	60,625	64,407	62,234	76.6	8,417	6,835	5,645	7,558	5,669	7,510	..
1881	74,359	83,560	63,009	61,822	64,744	63,735	76.4	6,235	1,159	63	1,197	337	1,501	..
1882	76,309	87,179	66,426	63,709	68,288	66,145	76.4	1,950	3,619	3,417	1,887	3,544	2,410	..
1883	79,416	92,476	70,077	67,373	72,214	69,843	76.7	3,107	5,297	3,651	3,664	3,926	3,698	..
1884	84,883	97,238	74,650	72,657	76,832	75,391	77.9	5,467	4,762	4,573	5,284	4,618	5,548	..
1885	90,670	102,407	80,183	78,327	81,663	80,302	78.5	5,787	5,169	5,533	5,670	4,831	4,911	..
1886	95,377	106,328	83,361	80,737	85,343	83,405	78.6	4,707	3,921	3,178	2,410	3,630	3,103	..
1887	99,206	110,919	87,386	85,637	89,589	87,937	79.1	3,829	4,591	4,025	4,900	4,246	4,532	..

The most important statistics of attendance for the year are exhibited in Table B.

TABLE B.—SCHOOL ATTENDANCE* FOR 1887.

Education Districts.	Roll Numbers.				Average Daily Attendance.						Working Average for the Year as Percentage of the Mean of Average Weekly Roll of Four Quarters—11,115.	
	Pupils at Beginning of Year.	Admitted during the Year.	Left during the Year.	Pupils belonging at End of Year.	Strict Average.		Working Average.					
					Fourth Quarter.	Whole Year.	Fourth Quarter.			Whole Year.		
							Boys.	Girls.	Total.			
	1887.	1886.										
Auckland	18,680	10,824	8,508	21,001	17,033	16,467	8,978	8,241	17,219	16,834	79.6	79.8
Taranaki	2,204	1,064	873	2,395	1,597	1,735	961	839	1,800	1,853	75.5	73.8
Wanganui	5,671	3,256	2,248	6,679	5,139	4,894	2,783	2,482	5,265	5,025	75.5	74.0
Wellington	8,235	5,053	3,677	9,611	7,072	7,173	3,915	3,502	7,417	7,431	77.8	78.2
Hawke's Bay	4,857	3,390	2,785	5,462	4,251	4,153	2,339	2,114	4,453	4,319	78.3	78.4
Marlborough	1,604	810	680	1,734	1,238	1,247	699	612	1,311	1,296	77.3	77.5
Nelson	4,719	1,926	1,232	5,413	4,052	4,025	2,154	2,032	4,186	4,146	77.0	77.1
Grey	1,423	780	595	1,608	1,190	1,163	615	626	1,241	1,195	74.2	75.4
Westland	1,820	523	423	1,920	1,490	1,453	778	754	1,532	1,526	77.9	77.0
North Canterbury	18,343	9,101	7,399	20,045	15,551	15,175	8,436	7,499	15,935	15,589	77.4	75.7
South Canterbury	4,158	1,746	1,320	4,584	3,477	3,452	1,882	1,750	3,632	3,598	78.1	78.3
Otago	20,635	8,180	6,135	22,680	19,286	19,003	10,190	9,289	19,479	19,231	84.5	83.5
Southland	6,857	3,454	2,524	7,787	6,010	5,697	3,258	2,861	6,119	5,894	76.7	77.0
Totals for 1887	99,206	50,107	38,394	110,919	87,386	85,637	46,988	42,601	89,589	87,937	79.1	78.6
Totals for 1886	95,377	49,178	38,227	106,328	83,361	80,737	44,762	40,581	85,343	83,405	78.6	..
Increase in year.. ..	3,829	929	1,67	4,591	4,025	4,900	2,226	2,020	4,246	4,532	0.5	..

As usual, this table shows a very remarkable number of additions and withdrawals of pupils in comparison with the whole number on the rolls. The true explanation doubtless is that a child moving from one school to another in the course of a year, or being absent long enough to have his name taken off the roll and then returning, counts for two in the enumeration. As the roll number was 106,328 in December, 1886, and there were 50,107 apparent additions to the roll in 1887, and only 110,919 names at the end of 1887, the apparent number of pupils leaving during the year is 45,516. The increase for the year is the difference between 50,107 entries and 45,516 withdrawals. It is quite certain that there were not 50,107 new pupils during the year; if there had been so many, the number of individual scholars during the year would have been 156,445, while there were in the whole country at the end of December not more than 158,000 Europeans between the ages of 5 and 15, and about 17,000 of these were attending private and secondary and Native schools. It is not possible to ascertain precisely how many new pupils entered, and how many old scholars finally left, but it is possible to fix minimum numbers for both. Since during the year 12,209 passed the Second Standard, and were promoted to the class preparing for the Third Standard, and yet the number below Standard II. was increased by 598, there must have been a genuine addition of 12,807 to the

* Included in Table B are Maoris and half-castes to the number of 936, as follows:—

Education Districts.	Pure Maoris.			Half-castes living as Maoris.			Half-castes living among Europeans.			Total.			No. of Schools in which there were Native Children.
	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	
Auckland	46	38	84	4	7	11	150	139	289	200	184	384	76
Taranaki	1	..	1	..	..	..	7	4	11	8	4	12	6
Wanganui	15	14	29	2	..	2	18	13	31	35	27	62	16
Wellington	22	13	35	..	..	..	13	21	34	35	34	69	15
Hawke's Bay	46	28	74	19	12	31	38	26	64	103	66	169	18
Marlborough .. ..	..	..	..	5	6	11	..	1	1	5	7	12	3
Nelson	5	5	10	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	5	10	4
Grey .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	4	2	2	4	1
Westland	6	12	18	2	1	3	..	..	..	8	13	21	3
North Canterbury	2	7	9	1	..	1	7	3	10	10	10	20	6
South Canterbury	7	5	12	..	1	1	..	1	1	7	7	14	4
Otago	5	2	7	2	2	4	34	21	55	41	25	66	12
Southland .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	45	48	93	45	48	93	13
Totals for 1887	155	124	279	35	29	64	314	279	593	504	432	936	177
Totals for 1886	213	155	368	66	41	107	343	276	619	622	472	1,094	185
Difference	-58	-31	-89	-31	-12	-43	-29	3	-26	-118	-40	-158	-8

roll. And since while 12,209 were promoted from the Second Standard class, the number above Standard II. was only increased by 3,993, there must have been cases of final leaving to the number of 8,216. The actual increase of 4,591 may be merely the difference between 12,807 entries and 8,216 withdrawals. It is probable that this view of the case is not far from the truth. It may be assumed that the mean age of entrance is between six and seven. The census tables show that between six and seven there are only about 17,000 European children in New Zealand, and more than 10 per cent. of the school population is in attendance at private or at secondary schools. It is impossible, therefore, that for a period of long continuance there can be more than about 15,000 new pupils added every year to the school roll. It is of course possible that the number may occasionally, or for a time, be greater on account of the opening of a considerable number of new schools into which some new pupils enter above the normal age. Of 8,216 whose leaving is ascertained by the process here indicated, 1,791 had passed Standard VI., 1,147 others had passed Standard V., 2,012 had passed Standard IV., and 1,827 had only passed Standard III., while 1,440 of them were in the class preparing for Standard III. It should be borne in mind that some of these children, though they have left the public school, have not left school, but have been transferred to secondary schools.

So far as the numbers here stated can be taken as an indication of the habits of the people it would seem that of 100 children leaving the primary school about 22 have passed Standard VI., 14 were preparing for Standard VI., 24 or 25 for Standard V., 22 for Standard IV., and 17 or 18 for Standard III. These numbers may not quite fairly represent the state of the case, because those who remained to the end of the public-school course entered some years earlier than those who left in the middle of the course, and the number of young children entering annually is probably increasing from year to year. If the statistics of former years were minute enough to furnish the necessary details, it would probably appear that the 22 per cent. who left after passing Standard VI. were more than 22 per cent. of the number of pupils that entered when they did, and that the 17½ per cent. who left before passing Standard III. were considerably less than 17½ per cent. of the contingent of their year.

There has been an improvement in regularity of attendance, the average being 79·1 per cent. of the school roll, or 0·5 in excess of the corresponding number for last year, and still more largely in excess of the average for any former year. Otago maintains in this respect its conspicuous pre-eminence. As the "strict average" will be the basis of computation in future years it may be well to say that for 1887 the strict average attendance is 77 per cent. of the mean roll number for the year.

The proportion of boys and girls remains unchanged from year to year (51·8 to 48·2). The number of children under seven years of age continues to decline absolutely, and not merely in proportion to the school roll; from 21,370 in 1885 it fell to 21,024 in 1886, and to 19,973 in 1887. The number between seven and ten years shows also a slight but steady decline. In all the age-periods above ten there is a relative as well as an absolute increase of numbers. The following is an abstract of the returns of age and sex, which will be found at greater length in Table No. 1 of the Appendix (p. 1):—

TABLE C.—AGE AND SEX, DECEMBER, 1887.

Ages.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Percentages for Five Years.				
				1887.	1886.	1885.	1884.	1883.
Five and under seven years	10,454	9,519	19,973	18·00	19·77	20·87	21·46	22·20
Seven and under ten years	21,093	19,944	41,037	37·00	37·21	37·63	37·05	36·78
Ten and under thirteen years	18,727	17,074	35,801	32·28	30·76	29·26	29·26	29·00
Thirteen and under fifteen years	6,058	5,609	11,667	10·52	10·20	10·29	10·34	10·07
Over fifteen years	1,117	1,324	2,441	2·20	2·06	1·95	1·89	1·95
Totals	57,449	53,470	110,919	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00

The classification according to standards is given in detail at page 2 of the Appendix, and more briefly in Table D.

TABLE D.—CLASSIFICATION BY STANDARDS, DECEMBER, 1887.

Standards.	Boys.	Girls.	Totals.	Percentages.				
				1887.	1886.	1885.	1884.	1883.
Preparatory classes (P.)	15,709	13,981	29,690	26·77	27·70	27·49	27·33	27·62
Class for Standard I.	9,559	8,837	18,396	16·59	17·41	18·14	19·19	19·10
" " II.	8,678	8,393	17,071	15·39	15·61	16·16	16·14	16·21
" " III.	8,799	8,274	17,073	15·39	15·48	15·51	15·51	15·80
" " IV.	6,874	6,613	13,487	12·15	11·57	11·13	11·15	10·94
" " V.	4,487	4,292	8,779	7·92	7·08	6·85	6·27	6·32
" " VI.	2,406	2,095	4,501	4·06	3·58	3·28	3·25	2·91
Passed Standard VI. (S. VII.) ..	929	979	1,922	1·73	1·57	1·44	1·16	1·10
Totals.. .. .	57,441	53,464	110,919	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00

The proportion of pupils above the Third Standard has risen during the year from 23·8 per cent. to nearly 25·9. The difference is represented by a decline in the proportion in every one of the lower classes, but chiefly in the preparatory and First Standard classes, which have fallen from 45·1 per cent. to 43·4 per cent. The preparatory class, however, has still a somewhat larger proportion of the pupils now (26·8 per cent.) than it had in 1879 (when it stood at 25·3 per cent.).

The average ages at which the several standards are passed vary very little from year to year. Considering how large a number of children enter between the ages of five and seven, it is strange that the average age on passing the First Standard is so high as eight years and eleven months. The average ages for the several districts are shown in the following table :—

TABLE E.—AVERAGE AGE OF PUPILS AT STANDARD EXAMINATIONS.

Education Districts.	Average Ages (Years) for Standard.						Mean of Ages.	
	I.	II.	III.	IV.	V.	VI.	1887.	1886.
	Yrs. Mos.	Yrs. Mos.	Yrs. Mos.	Yrs. Mos.	Yrs. Mos.	Yrs. Mos.	Yrs. Mos.	Yrs. Mos.
Auckland	9 2	10 5	11 6	12 9	13 10	14 11	12 1	11 11
Taranaki	8 8	10 2	11 10	13 2	14 8	14 7	12 2	12 2
Wanganui	8 10	10 6	11 9	12 9	13 5	13 11	11 10	11 8
Wellington	9 0	10 0	11 4	12 4	13 3	14 2	11 8	11 7
Hawke's Bay	8 9	10 4	11 6	12 6	13 2	14 3	11 9	11 8
Marlborough	8 9	9 11	10 8	12 0	13 1	14 1	11 5	11 4
Nelson	8 7	9 9	10 9	11 11	13 0	14 0	11 5	11 6
Grey	8 5	9 7	10 9	12 6	12 11	14 5	11 5	11 6
Westland	9 6	10 4	12 0	12 4	13 3	14 0	11 11	11 8
North Canterbury	8 11	10 2	11 3	12 5	13 5	14 2	11 9	11 10
South Canterbury	8 7	9 9	11 2	12 8	13 1	14 1	11 6	..
Otago	9 3	9 10	11 4	12 4	13 3	14 1	11 8	..
Southland	9 6	10 5	11 8	12 7	13 6	14 9	12 1	..
Mean	8 11	10 1	11 4	12 6	13 4	14 3	11 8	11 8
Range (difference between highest and lowest) ..	1 1	0 11	1 2	1 3	1 9	1 10	0 7	0 10
Mean in 1886	8 10	9 11	11 4	12 6	13 5	14 2	..	..
Range in 1886	0 10	1 4	1 8	1 1	1 4	1 4	..	..

The annual inspection report on each school includes a statement of the number of children on the roll of the school on the day of the inspection. The total of the numbers so stated for 1887 is 107,912. Of this number, 39,473 (36·6 per cent.) were not ready for the First Standard examination, and 658 (0·6 per cent.) had already passed the Sixth. The number promoted by passing standards was 48,447 (42·5 per cent.); the number of failures, 12,687 (12·9 per cent.); the number excepted (that is, not passing, but also excused for not passing on account of insufficient attendance), 3,497 (3·2 per cent.); and the number of absentees (among those prepared for passing), 3,150 (2·9 per cent. of the school roll). The classification immediately before and immediately after inspection may be stated thus :—

	Before.	After.
Preparatory and Standard I. classes	54,936	41,944
Standard II. class	16,170	16,953
Standard III. class	15,766	17,812
Standard IV. class	11,053	14,065
Standard V. class	6,449	9,714
Standard VI. class	2,880	4,720
Passed Standard VI.	658	2,704
Total	107,912	107,912

The failures, which amounted to 11·8 per cent. of the school roll, were 20·8 per cent. of the passes and failures reckoned together; and the passes, which were 44·9 per cent. of the school roll, were 79·2 per cent. of the passes and failures, and 70·8 per cent. of the number in standard classes. The following table contains information with respect to passes and failures arranged according to districts; the mean number of marks assigned to the schools of each district for class subjects, and the mean number for additional subjects are also stated in it:—

TABLE F.—INSPECTION STATISTICS.

Education Districts.	Rolls on Days of Inspection.	Preparatory Classes.	Pupils above Sixth Standard.	Absent.	Excepted.	Failed.	Passed.	Percentage of Failures.	Percentage of Passes.	Mean of Percentage of Class Marks.	Mean of Additional Marks (average).
Auckland	20,630	7,507	79	691	844	2,520	8,989	21·9	43·6	48·2	58·0
Taranaki	2,390	863	1	130	104	416	876	32·2	36·7	46·7	49·1
Wanganui	6,503	2,372	29	228	286	971	2,617	27·1	40·2	48·1	28·9
Wellington	9,411	3,662	11	175	209	633	4,721	11·6	50·0	?	?
Hawke's Bay	5,221	1,871	17	109	389	658	2,177	23·2	41·7	50·0	43·8
Marlborough	1,666	597	8	52	72	167	770	17·8	46·2	40·0	33·9
Nelson	5,343	1,737	87	121	145	471	2,782	14·4	52·1	47·7	39·0
Grey	1,513	442	13	86	57	239	676	25·0	44·7	48·0	37·2
Westland	1,936	672	45	101	33	199	886	18·2	45·8	31·8	47·0
North Canterbury	19,447	6,991	82	635	590	2,796	8,353	25·1	43·0	41·0	50·0
South Canterbury	4,505	1,566	45	188	135	625	1,946	24·3	43·2	55·0	56·0
Otago	21,986	8,250	212	409	390	2,233	10,492	17·5	47·7	58·0	63·0
Southland	7,361	2,943	29	225	243	759	3,162	19·4	43·0	53·3	51·2
For the colony	107,912	39,473	658	3,150	3,497	12,687	48,447	20·8	44·9	Mean 47·5	Mean 46·4

The information contained in Table F with respect to passes and failures is given in fuller detail in Table G.

TABLE G.—PASSES AND FAILURES.

Education Districts.	Passes in Standards.						Failures in Standards.					
	I.	II.	III.	IV.	V.	VI.	I.	II.	III.	IV.	V.	VI.
Auckland	2,437	2,364	1,912	1,344	629	303	271	485	723	560	363	118
Taranaki	234	229	227	101	24	11	36	100	159	77	35	9
Wanganui	789	767	452	337	178	94	140	212	253	219	97	50
Wellington	1,171	1,195	1,043	736	399	177	25	128	180	139	111	50
Hawke's Bay	653	584	420	270	175	75	163	129	154	116	76	20
Marlborough	175	201	145	139	78	32	16	34	43	25	26	23
Nelson	587	555	595	506	303	236	41	87	114	90	78	61
Grey	177	152	140	121	59	27	24	45	52	67	39	12
Westland	177	196	186	169	105	53	27	30	48	33	43	18
North Canterbury	2,374	2,187	1,798	1,115	597	282	265	478	944	619	401	89
South Canterbury	478	464	461	307	137	99	35	81	210	140	125	34
Otago	2,654	2,443	2,142	1,644	1,023	586	213	384	592	470	423	151
Southland	1,036	872	642	362	179	71	50	86	290	176	132	25
For the colony	12,992	12,209	10,163	7,151	3,886	2,046	1,306	2,279	3,762	2,731	1,949	660

The passes in the Standards from I. to VI. respectively, if reckoned as percentages of the whole roll number, are about 12·1, 11·3, 9·4, 6·6, 3·6, and 1·9. The failures, if reckoned as percentages of the passes and failures taken together in each class, are about 9 per cent. of the candidates for Standard I., 15 per cent. for Standard II., 27 per cent. each for Standards III. and IV., 33 per cent. for Standard V., and 24 per cent. for Standard VI. It appears, therefore, that more difficulty is experienced in preparing pupils for the fifth than for any other standard.

The next table (H) is not of any great value, seeing that the table (D) of classification according to standards expresses nearly all the same facts in a more convenient form. It is interesting, however, to notice that music, which cannot be made compulsory in all cases, is very widely taught, and that a very large proportional number of girls are learning needlework. The prominence now given to drawing also appears in the table.

TABLE H.—NUMBER OF PUPILS INSTRUCTED IN EACH SUBJECT.

Education Districts.	Numbers belonging at End of Year.	Reading.	Writing	Arithmetic.	English Grammar and Composition.	Geography.	History.	Elementary Science.	Drawing.	Object-lessons.	Vocal Music.	Needlework (Girls).	Domestic Economy.
Auckland ..	21,001	21,001	21,001	21,001	11,685	14,055	8,993	7,161	19,923	16,733	19,101	9,265	4,610
Taranaki ..	2,395	2,395	2,395	2,395	892	1,321	887	449	2,329	1,857	1,546	1,037	43
Wanganui ..	6,679	6,679	6,679	6,561	2,827	3,899	2,421	1,502	5,575	5,448	3,933	1,622	253
Wellington ..	9,611	9,611	9,611	8,051	5,178	5,466	3,792	2,217	8,711	6,287	8,241	3,553	74
Hawke's Bay ..	5,462	5,462	5,462	5,334	2,288	3,103	2,165	1,097	4,554	3,652	4,383	2,102	173
Marlborough ..	1,734	1,734	1,717	1,660	751	996	619	489	1,495	1,270	654	564	97
Nelson ..	5,413	5,413	5,303	5,159	2,787	3,437	2,610	1,723	4,278	3,479	2,073	2,167	181
Grey ..	1,608	1,608	1,608	1,608	671	910	638	335	1,138	1,093	1,202	547	38
Westland ..	1,920	1,920	1,920	1,920	967	1,155	780	484	1,218	1,068	1,245	705	..
North Canterbury ..	20,045	20,045	20,045	20,045	8,899	11,606	8,222	3,882	18,500	15,270	17,928	8,686	1,524
South Canterbury ..	4,584	4,584	4,572	4,572	1,935	2,561	1,933	958	4,001	2,322	3,832	1,525	155
Otago ..	22,680	22,680	22,680	22,680	10,185	12,989	10,029	7,253	19,387	16,271	19,725	7,895	242
Southland ..	7,787	7,787	7,643	7,536	2,920	4,124	2,842	1,541	6,018	5,654	5,840	2,458	175
Totals for 1887	110,919	110,919	110,636	108,522	51,985	65,622	45,981	29,091	97,127	80,404	89,703	42,126	7,515
Totals for 1886	106,328	106,327	105,710	105,106	47,484	61,615	41,979	25,953	90,407	79,525	83,772	39,710	7,064
Increase ..	4,591	4,592	4,926	3,416	4,501	4,007	4,002	3,138	6,720	879	5,931	2,416	451

The number of schools continues to increase almost in proportion to the number of pupils. At the end of 1886 there were 1,054 schools, with a mean average attendance of 81; and in December, 1887, there were 1,093 schools, with a mean average attendance of 82. In this enumeration two half-time schools taught by one master are counted as one school; otherwise the number of schools would be stated at 1,123. The mean average attendance corrected for the difference between strict average and working average is 80, with which the corresponding number for future years will have to be compared. The following table exhibits the characteristic differences of the districts with respect to the average size of a school.

TABLE J.—NUMBER OF SCHOOLS, DECEMBER, 1887.

(In this enumeration every couple of half-time schools is reckoned as one school, except in the column for number of such schools.)

Education Districts.	Schools open.	Average Attendance.	Mean Average for one School.	Number of Schools in which the Attendance for the Quarter was—										Number of Half-time Schools.	Number of Subsidised Schools.	Schools abolished in 1887.
				Under 15 Pupils.	15 and under 20 Pupils.	20 and under 25 Pupils.	25 and under 30 Pupils.	30 and under 35 Pupils.	35 and under 40 Pupils.	40 and under 45 Pupils.	45 and under 50 Pupils.	50 and under 55 Pupils.	55 and under 60 Pupils.			
				60 Pupils.	60 and under 65 Pupils.	65 and under 70 Pupils.	70 and under 75 Pupils.	75 and under 80 Pupils.	80 and under 85 Pupils.	85 and under 90 Pupils.	90 and under 95 Pupils.	95 and under 100 Pupils.	100 and upwards.			
Auckland ..	221	17,219	77.9	12	20	23	91	22	17	13	11	7	5	50 as 25	16	3
Taranaki ..	35	1,800	51.4	4	2	5	12	7	3	1	..	1	..	..	1	..
Wanganui ..	76	5,265	69.3	5	3	7	31	11	0	9	9	1	..	2 as 1	12	1
Wellington ..	71	7,417	104.5	6	4	6	23	8	4	4	8	6	2	..	8	..
Hawke's Bay ..	45	4,453	99.0	4	1	5	12	5	4	6	5	1	2	..	8	..
Marlborough ..	31	1,311	42.3	9	5	4	4	5	2	1	..	1	..	..	14	1
Nelson ..	88	4,186	47.6	11	14	9	21	18	6	5	4	..	..	..	27	2
Grey ..	20	1,241	62.0	4	4	1	5	2	1	2	..	1	..	..	2	..
Westland ..	24	1,532	63.8	8	2	2	5	..	4	..	2	1	..	..	5	..
North Canterbury ..	154	15,935	103.5	4	15	16	43	24	14	16	12	5	5	..	2	1
South Canterbury ..	49	3,632	74.1	2	4	5	25	3	3	1	4	1	1	..	12	..
Otago ..	183	19,479	106.4	6	11	22	59	30	13	11	12	9	10	4 as 2	..	1
Southland ..	96	6,119	63.7	1	10	14	35	14	9	5	6	..	2	4 as 2	11	1
Totals for 1887	1093	89,589	82.0	76	95	119	366	149	80	74	73	34	27	60 as 30	118	10
Totals for 1886	1054	85,343	81.0	71	96	106	371	129	83	72	67	35	24	62 as 31	119	11
Difference	39	4,246	1.0	5	-1	13	-5	20	-3	2	6	-1	3	-2 as 1	-1	-1

It will be seen that Otago—followed closely by Wellington, and North Canterbury, and at no great distance by Hawke's Bay—has the largest proportion

of large schools, while Marlborough represents the other extreme, with Nelson next, and Taranaki not far off. In Marlborough nearly one-half and in Nelson nearly one-third of the schools are in the category of subsidised schools.

The number of teachers increases in almost exact proportion to the number of pupils. The proportional increase is greatest in the classes of pupil-teachers (especially male pupil-teachers) and women in sole charge of small schools. Considerable variations in the numbers of principal teachers and heads of schools or of departments are apparent rather than real, and arise from a want of consistency in defining the powers and positions of such teachers. Including 996 pupil-teachers and 182 sewing-mistresses, there were 3,045 teachers at work at the end of the year, as shown in the following table:—

TABLE K.—NUMBER OF TEACHERS, DECEMBER, 1887.

Education Districts.	Principal.		Head of School.		Head of Department.		Sole Teachers.		Assistant teachers.		Pupil-teachers.		Total.			Average Attendance in Fourth Quarter.	Average Number of Pupils to one Teacher.	Sewing-mistresses
	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	M.	F.	All.			
Auckland .. .. .	..	..	108	8	..	..	71	34	34	146	28	194	241	382	623	17,219	27.6	60
Taranaki	1	..	13	5	..	1	8	8	1	7	4	22	27	43	70	1,800	25.7	15
Wanganui .. .. .	..	..	24	3	..	..	40	9	8	19	12	39	84	70	154	5,265	34.2	..
Wellington .. .. .	..	..	30	7	..	..	20	14	20	42	14	95	84	153	242	7,417	30.6	15
Hawke's Bay .. .. .	..	..	24	3	..	..	8	10	10	28	15	47	57	88	145	4,459	30.7	1
Marlborough	1	..	8	2	1	1	14	6	..	7	2	11	26	27	53	1,311	24.7	..
Nelson .. .. .	..	..	24	16	..	..	18	30	8	27	3	28	53	101	154	4,186	27.2	†1
Grey	2	..	6	..	3	3	7	5	1	4	3	14	22	26	48	1,241	26.0	..
Westland* .. .. .	..	..	8	..	..	..	8	8	3	9	9	18	28	34	63	1,532	24.3	2
North Canterbury	15	..	78	6	1	20	45	9	22	122	61	153	222	310	532	15,935	30.0	48
South Canterbury	4	..	19	1	..	4	15	10	7	22	16	24	61	61	122	3,632	29.8	14
Otago .. .. .	..	..	79	..	..	..	72	32	53	111	54	95	258	238	496	19,479	39.3	15
Southland	10	..	20	..	..	10	52	14	7	13	7	28	96	65	161	6,119	38.0	11
Totals for 1887	33	..	441	51	5	39	378	189	174	557	228	768	1259	1603	2863	89,589	31.3	182
Totals for 1886	46	1	405	47	3	53	380	168	176	525	196	721	1206	1515	2721	85,343	31.4	173
Difference	-13	-1	36	4	2	-14	-2	21	-2	31	32	47	53	88	142	4,246	-0.1	9

* Eight monitors reckoned as pupil-teachers.

† Paid by Committee.

In the next table the salaries are stated, at the rates current in December.

TABLE L.—SALARIES OF TEACHERS.

Education Districts.	Under £100.			£100 and under £200.	£200 and under £300.	£300 and under £400.	£400 and upwards (maximum, £480).*	Number of Teachers.	Total of Rates of Salary, December, 1887.	
	Sewing-mistresses.	Pupil-teachers.	Other Teachers.						£	s. d.
Auckland	60	222	169	192	29	8	3	683	57,800	0 0
Taranaki	15	26	22	21	1	..	..	85	5,415	5 0
Wanganui .. .. .	..	51	19	67	15	3	..	†155	17,461	2 11
Wellington	15	109	39	61	26	8	..	†258	23,656	0 0
Hawke's Bay	1	62	27	41	10	4	1	146	14,174	7 0
Marlborough .. .. .	..	13	22	16	1	1	..	53	4,109	12 0
Nelson .. .. .	..	31	59	58	5	1	..	154	13,435	0 0
Grey .. .. .	..	17	12	15	3	..	1	48	4,310	0 0
Westland	2	27	16	15	3	1	..	†64	5,047	19 9
North Canterbury	48	214	91	175	40	10	2	580	51,883	17 0
South Canterbury	14	40	27	47	6	2	..	136	12,194	0 0
Otago	15	149	55	197	74	12	9	511	64,395	0 0
Southland	11	35	12	101	11	2	..	172	19,826	11 0
Totals for 1887	181	996	570	1,006	224	52	16	3,045	293,708	14 8
Totals for 1886		1,747		968	215	48	16	2,894	280,117	17 2
Difference		100		38	9	4	..	151	13,590	17 6

* One principal teacher, with £400, has received an addition of £100 as vice-principal of a training college. † Including a vacancy. ‡ Excludes one whose salary has not been settled.

About one-third of the whole body of teachers received salaries of between £100 and £200, and about one-tenth were paid salaries of £200 and upwards, the highest rate being £480. The average salary of all teachers (£293,708 14s. 8d. ÷ 3,045) was £96 9s. 1d.; for 1886 it was £96 15s. 9d. As the working average for the quarter was 89,589, and the strict average 87,386, the expenditure in

salaries for each unit of average attendance was at the rate of £3 5s. 7d. or £3 7s. 3d., according as the working average or the strict average is taken as the divisor.

In the statement of the Boards' actual expenditure for the year the cost of the training institutions and of arrangements for special instruction of teachers and pupils in drawing, music, drill, gymnastics, &c., is included in the total cost of the teaching staff. The expenditure thus stated is £303,648 2s. 2d., which gives £3 9s. 1d. for each unit of the working average for the year and £3 10s. 11d. for each unit of the strict average.

The cost of Boards' administration and inspection for the year was £20,624 16s. 7d., or 4s. 10d. for each unit of strict average attendance; and the incidental expenses of schools amounted to £31,183 9s. 2d., or 7s. 3d. each. Taken together, £3 10s. 11d. for teaching, 4s. 10d. for administration and inspection, and 7s. 3d. for incidental expenses, make up the cost for each unit of strict average attendance (for the year) to £4 3s. This rate of expenditure must be reduced by about 9½ per cent. to bring it within the compass of the statutory allowance of £3 15s.

The following table (M) is a summary of the abstracts of receipts and expenditure furnished by the several Education Boards. These abstracts are printed with the several reports (Appendix, pp. 54 to 92), and a more detailed summary will be found in the Appendix (pp. 3 and 4).

TABLE M.—ABSTRACT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURE OF BOARDS.

Dr.	£	s.	d.	Cr.	£	s.	d.
To Balances, 1st January, 1887	..	21,157	5	10	By Boards' administration	..	9,893 7 10
Government grants—					Inspection and examination	..	10,731 8 9
Maintenance .. ..	..	332,605	3	8	Teachers' salaries and allowances, and		
Buildings .. ..	..	55,451	2	9	training .. ..	..	303,648 2 2
Reserves revenues .. ..	..	27,372	9	3	Incidental expenses of schools	..	31,183 9 2
Local receipts—					Scholarships .. ..	..	5,518 5 9
Fees, donations, &c. ..	..	1,434	1	2	Interest .. ..	..	57 4 10
For buildings .. ..	..	236	8	11	Buildings, sites, plans, &c. ..	..	52,621 9 11
Interest .. ..	..	529	9	2	Refunds and sundries .. ..	..	267 2 8
Refunds, deposits, &c. ..	..	252	13	4	Balances .. ..	..	25,118 3 0
		<u>£439,038</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>1</u>			<u>£439,038 14 1</u>

The Government grant for buildings entered in this summary includes £45,835 4s. from the Public Works Vote of 1886, and a further sum of £4,114 16s. granted in April, 1887, in anticipation of the Public Works Vote of 1887. It includes also £4,340 10s. 2d. granted from the Consolidated Revenue for reinstating buildings destroyed by fire, £398 from the same source granted for purchase of playgrounds, and £762 12s. 7d. granted from Public Works Vote to Education Boards for school buildings in places where there is a considerable Native population. The Public Works Vote for school buildings in 1887 was £40,000, of which sum £4,114 16s. was paid in anticipation, as already stated; £3,464 15s. 8d.—including the £762 12s. 7d. granted to Education Boards—was expended on Native-school buildings contracted for under authority of the Public Works Vote of 1886, but not completed before the beginning of the financial year, April, 1887; £1,063 6s. 4d. was for Native-school buildings, in anticipation of the vote of 1887; and the remainder, amounting to £31,107, was distributed to Boards in the early part of this year. The distribution to the Boards was as follows:—

	£	s.	d.
Auckland	6,091	8	0
Taranaki	777	19	0
Wanganui	1,885	5	0
Wellington	3,542	1	0
Hawke's Bay	2,494	8	0
Marlborough	479	7	0
Nelson	1,299	13	0
Grey	436	8	0
Westland	508	8	0
North Canterbury	5,020	9	0
South Canterbury	1,152	4	0
Otago	5,462	0	0
Southland	1,957	10	0
Total	<u>£31,107</u>	<u>0</u>	<u>0</u>

As no part of this last distribution was made in 1887 the whole of the money will appear in the Boards' accounts for 1888. It is included, however, in the assets of the Boards at the end of 1887.

In the following tables (N and O) account is taken of all money due to the Boards from the Government, including the sum of £31,107 from the Public Works Vote, as stated in the paragraph last preceding; and of all money received by the Boards from School Commissioners on account of reserves in the last quarter of 1887, and therefore deducted from the payments made by the Department in the first quarter of 1888:—

TABLE N.—MONEY ASSETS (AND DEFICITS), DECEMBER, 1887.

Education Districts.	Cash.	Due from		Deficit on Account of		Totals.
		Government.	Other Sources.	Building.	Other Purposes.	
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Auckland	5,239 17 11	6,091 8 0	48 6 8	..	27 0 4	11,406 12 11
Taranaki	702 16 0	668 7 0	44 10 11	..	..	1,415 13 11
Wanganui	893 16 4	1,839 8 4	..	493 11 9	..	3,276 16 5
Wellington	1,360 16 4	3,542 1 0	..	..	1,536 8 9	6,439 6 1
Hawke's Bay .. ..	..	1,994 8 0	..	..	..	1,994 8 0
Marlborough	295 14 11	1,328 17 10	..	..	..	1,624 12 9
Nelson	3,530 2 11	1,108 8 0	..	..	..	4,638 10 11
Grey .. ..	..	436 8 0	60 0 0	..	589 0 0	1,085 8 0
Westland	614 8 8	727 5 9	14 19 2	..	..	1,356 13 7
North Canterbury	9,240 0 3	..	9 4 6	..	747 13 2	9,996 17 11
South Canterbury	1,712 5 4	1,405 4 0	..	..	..	3,217 9 4
Otago	1,503 1 5	5,804 18 8	..	..	..	7,308 0 1
Southland	1,477 13 4	1,957 10 0	..	..	..	3,435 3 4
Totals	26,570 13 5	26,954 4 7	177 1 3	493 11 9	2,900 2 3	57,195 13 3

TABLE O.—MONEY LIABILITIES (AND BALANCES), DECEMBER, 1887.

Education Districts.	Liabilities for		Balances for		Totals.
	Buildings.	Other Purposes.	Buildings.	Other Purposes.	
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Auckland	2,496 4 9	5,110 13 3	3,799 14 11	..	11,406 12 11
Taranaki	313 14 0	334 0 1	766 16 7	1 3 3	1,415 13 11
Wanganui	187 2 1	*1,086 15 0	..	2,002 19 4	3,276 16 5
Wellington	206 7 0	..	6,232 19 1	..	6,439 6 1
Hawke's Bay	†937 19 0	..	95 3 9	961 5 3	1,994 8 0
Marlborough	123 1 8	404 12 10	459 0 11	637 17 4	1,624 12 9
Nelson	683 2 0	1,387 10 10	1,166 6 2	1,401 11 11	4,638 10 11
Grey	137 0 5	649 0 0	299 7 7	..	1,085 8 0
Westland	46 15 0	60 0 0	772 18 4	477 0 3	1,356 13 7
North Canterbury	921 11 0	5,077 7 6	3,997 19 5	..	9,996 17 11
South Canterbury .. ..	..	1,645 18 7	1,542 1 3	29 9 6	3,217 9 4
Otago	2,728 16 0	150 0 0	2,733 4 0	1,696 0 1	7,308 0 1
Southland	155 0 0	416 8 8	2,834 9 7	29 5 1	3,435 3 4
Totals	8,936 12 11	16,322 6 9	24,700 1 7	7,236 12 0	57,195 13 3

* Not including £588 1s. due to Rees bequest account.

† Difference between building liabilities (£2,399 4s. 3d.) and balance in general account (£1,461 5s. 3d.)

The peculiar construction of these tables is due to the desire to show the distinction between balances (or deficits) on account of ordinary current expenditure, and balances (or deficits) on account of the special grants made out of Public Works votes for the building of schools. If this distinction be disregarded it will appear that only one Board is without sufficient assets to cover its liabilities. That one Board is the Board of the Grey District, which shows a deficit of £289 12s. 5d., and is in that respect in a worse position—to the extent of £889 2s. 5d.—than it was a year ago, when it had a balance of assets over liabilities to the amount of £599 10s. But when the distinction in question is observed it is found that the Grey Board has during the year exceeded its means for ordinary expenditure to the extent of more than £416, and is in debt on its ordinary account to the extent of £589; so that in order to get its ordinary account into a solvent condition by the end of the year it must reduce its rate of expenditure on maintenance and administration by over £1,000 a year, while its whole income, at £3 15s. capitation allowance, is only about £4,700.

Besides Grey there are three other districts whose ordinary account shows a debtor balance, the liabilities exceeding the assets. In the case of Auckland, the deficit (£27 0s. 4d.) is insignificant in comparison with the income; and the

same may be said with respect to the North Canterbury deficit (£747 13s. 2d.), especially when it is considered that this Board receives several thousand pounds in advance every quarter from the School Commissioners. But in the case of Wellington the deficit (£1,536 8s. 9d.) is a serious matter. Two years ago the deficit was £1,628 18s. 9d.; a year ago it was £1,544 18s. 4d. It is, therefore, slowly declining. But it is evident that strenuous efforts are required to put the finances of this district upon a proper footing, and that meanwhile more than £1,500 out of grants made for buildings is being practically applied year after year to avoid the necessity of a large overdraft on the ordinary account.

About three-fourths of the money last distributed to Boards for building purposes is available to them for new works undertaken or to be undertaken this year, but in this respect a great disproportion is noticeable. In the case of Wanganui the grant was not sufficient to cover liabilities incurred, and there is a deficit of £493 11s. 9d. on building account; but the Board has a balance of £2,002 19s. 4d. on its ordinary account. The grant to Hawke's Bay cleared off building liabilities and left a balance of only £95 3s. 9d. for new works; on the ordinary account there is a balance of £961 5s. 3d. At the other extreme of the scale is Wellington, which has £6,232 19s. 1d. available (nearly £2,700 more than the last grant). Marlborough, Westland, South Canterbury, and Southland have also money for building purposes in excess of the last grants made to them. All the other Boards had, to a greater or less extent, incurred liabilities in anticipation of their grants. The sums available for the year to the Boards of the three largest districts (which have charge of about 60 per cent. of the children of all the public schools) is as follows: Auckland, about £3,800; North Canterbury, about £4,000; Otago, about £2,730.

The wants of the several districts with respect to school accommodation are not accurately known to the Department, in the absence of minute information as to the demands in outlying districts for new schools as settlement progresses. It is, however, possible to ascertain from returns made by the Boards the number of existing schools where the floor-space is insufficient. On the whole existing schools have floor-space amounting to 1,270,614 square feet; or, deducting the areas of rented rooms—34,572 square feet—1,236,042 square feet. Allowing 10 square feet for each child—the Otago Board has lately determined to consider 8ft. sufficient—this space, of nearly a million and a quarter square feet, is more than 50 per cent. in excess of the requirements, as estimated by average attendance; but the excess is not evenly distributed. The following list gives the names of the schools that are too full, distinguishing those in which the space is less than 8ft. for each unit of working average:—

District.	Under 10 Square Feet (but not less than 8).	Under 8 Square Feet.	District.	Under 10 Square Feet (but not less than 8).	Under 8 Square Feet.
Auckland ..	Richmond Road. Ponsonby. Nelson Street. Franklin Road. Grafton Road. Newton East. Kauaeranga Boys'. Frankley Road.	Newton West. Epsom. Parawai.	Hawke's Bay .. Marlborough ..	Woodville. Renwick. Grovetown. Fairhall. Onamalutu. Kaiuma.	
Taranaki ..	Fitzroy. Waiongona. Waipuku. Midhirst.		Nelson .. Grey .. Westland .. North Canterbury .. Otago ..	Bridge St. Juniors'. Dobson. Westbrook. Woodstock. Harewood Road. Oamaru South. Evansdale. North Otago Heads. Albany Street. Arthur Street. Kaikorai. Mornington. Kensington. Mosgiel. Tokomairiro. Kaitangata. Balclutha. Tapanui. Roxburgh.	
Wanganui ..	Mosston. Upper Tutaenui. Bunnythorpe.	Terrace End.			Caversham. Forbury. Macandrew Road.
Wellington ..	Mangaone. Masterton Infants'. Waihakeke. Pitone. Paikakariki. Patutahi. Frazer Town. Wairoa. Mohaka. Port Ahuriri. Napier. Ormondville. Makatoku. Matamau. Danevirke. Maungaatua.	Mount Cook Infants'.			
Hawke's Bay ..		Te Karaka. Makauri.	Southland ..	North Forest Hill. Invercargill South. Pukerua. Otautau. Wrey's Bush.	Riversdale. Mandeville. Lower Shotover.

In the reports of the several Boards (see Appendix) some schools not here named are mentioned as being over-crowded. The inconvenience in such cases may be due to some peculiarity in the plans of the schools, or to some want of relation between the numbers in particular classes and the sizes of the rooms occupied by them: it is not indicated by the returns of area and attendance. The following table (P) is compiled from the returns:—

TABLE P.—DEFICIENCY OF SCHOOL BUILDINGS.

Education Districts.	Schools in Operation.	Schools not belonging to Boards.	Schools without Residences.	Schools with less than 10 sq. ft. for each Child (but more than 8 sq. ft.).	Schools with less than 8 sq. ft. for each Child.	Available in 1888. (Tables N and O.)
Auckland	221	31	97	7	3	£ s. d. 3,799 14 11
Taranaki	35	1	16	5	..	766 16 7
Wanganui	76	4	20	3	1	[-493 11 9]
Wellington	71	12	36	5	1	6,232 19 1
Hawke's Bay	45	5	14	12	2	95 3 9
Marlborough	31	9	11	5	..	459 0 11
Nelson	88	7	49	1	..	1,166 6 2
Grey	20	..	7	2	..	299 7 7
Westland	24	4	11	1	..	772 18 4
North Canterbury	154	5	11	1	..	3,997 19 5
South Canterbury	49	1	9	..	..	1,542 1 3
Otago	183	4	6	15	3	2,733 4 0
Southland	96	6	27	5	3	2,834 9 7
Totals.. ..	1,093	89	314	62	13	..

In November a circular was issued requesting the Boards to send in estimates of the value of their school buildings and apparatus, taken as at the end of October. The returns have been received, and they show that the estimated value was £719,269 11s. 9d., being—for schoolhouses, £512,237 5s.; for school apparatus, £48,534 2s. 9d.; for residences, £158,198 4s.; and for an office and store, £300.

The following table (Q) shows for each district the number of schools and residences included in the estimates, the amounts received by Boards for building purposes during eleven years (1877 to 1887, inclusive), and the amounts expended on the same purposes during the same time. As this table is in some respects a continuation of Table No. 4A, contained in the Appendix to the report issued in 1882, three errors which have been discovered in the table of 1882 are here indicated. In column 5, £48,530 is a misprint for £48,350, and in column 1 a deduction of £62 is to be made in the case of North Canterbury, and an addition of £2,590 in the case of Southland. The alterations in column 1 must be repeated in column 4, and the totals of columns 1 and 4 changed accordingly.

TABLE Q.—SCHOOL BUILDINGS, 1877-1887 (INCLUSIVE).

Districts.	Valuation in October, 1887.										Receipts for Buildings, 1877 to 1887.	Expenditure on Building Account, 1877 to 1887.	Cash Balances for Buildings, December, 1887.										
	Schoolhouses.		Apparatus: Value.		Residences.		Total estimated Value.		£	s.				d.									
	Square feet.	Number.	£	s.	d.	Number.	£	s.							d.								
Auckland ..	241,020	214	86,807	5	0	12,210	1	3	29,303	0	0	128,320	6	3	176,497	6	11	176,828	15	11	550	0	0
Taranaki ..	27,593	35	10,986	0	0	1,343	0	0	3,035	0	0	15,364	0	0	19,347	11	11*	21,231	15	8*	302	11	7
Wanganui ..	79,051	72	23,975	0	0	2,903	0	0	8,415	0	0	35,293	0	0	44,917	9	10	46,986	7	7	[Dr. 1,691	14	8]
Wellington ..	83,621	58	36,092	0	0	3,637	9	0	6,109	10	0	45,838	19	0	76,936	2	5	75,627	12	7	2,897	5	1
Hawke's Bay ..	50,140	40	22,710	0	0	1,414	0	0	5,905	0	0	30,029	0	0	44,428	1	1	48,134	5	4	[Dr. 2,399	4	3]
Marlborough ..	17,676	21	7,336	0	0	1,531	0	0	3,389	0	0	12,256	0	0	14,967	3	3	14,979	17	2	103	15	7
Nelson ..	69,173	78	23,035	0	0	2,781	12	0	6,735	10	0	32,552	2	0	36,212	15	3	37,047	16	8	549	15	2
Grey ..	20,125	18	8,425	0	0	1,184	14	0	1,295	0	0	27,815	14	0†	52,116	15	5	47,107	10	10	[Dr. 87	0	5]
Westland ..	23,602	21	13,667	0	0	1,324	0	0	1,630	0	0	173,528	1	0	170,382	16	5	170,425	16	6	311	5	4
North Canterbury ..	255,320	149	125,339	0	0	9,229	1	0	88,960	0	0	34,636	17	6	43,631	9	5	43,474	4	1	[Dr. 100	9	7]
South Canterbury ..	53,924	48	22,341	0	0	2,735	17	6	9,610	0	0	147,029	0	0	179,811	9	2	181,193	7	5	36	17	3
Otago ..	232,465	181	109,186	0	0	5,693	0	0	32,150	0	0	86,556	12	0	41,875	6	5	43,252	17	4	Nil.		
Southland ..	82,332	90	22,338	0	0	2,547	8	0	11,671	4	0	901,124	7	6	906,290	7	1||	1,031	19	7			
Totals ..	1,236,042†	1,025	512,237	5	0	48,534	2	9	158,198	4	0	719,269	11	9†	901,124	7	6	906,290	7	1||	..		

* Including £2,107 15s. 2d. received and expended by Patea Board, 1877. † Including £43,781 2s. 9d. for sites from 1878 to 1887 inclusive. The expenditure on sites in 1877 is not ascertained. ‡ Only one house for a district is included in this enumeration, though there are districts with two each. § Not including rented buildings. || Including £43,781 2s. 9d. for sites from 1878 to 1887 inclusive. The expenditure on sites in 1877 is not ascertained.

Some of the Boards' Secretaries experience great difficulty every year in obtaining information as to the receipts and expenditure of the School Committees. The statistics for 1886 under this head were printed last year in a very incomplete form, and this year they are again far from perfect. The return from the Grey district is a very partial one. The return for Nelson has not yet been received: if it arrives in time it will appear with the rest in Table No. 6 (Appendix p. 6). Seeing that an Order in Council made under the Education Act requires that the Committees' accounts shall be audited every year in the month of January, it ought to be possible to obtain summaries of them before the month of May. The returns already received show that about £5,700 of the income of Committees was derived from sources independent of Boards, and that they supplemented the salaries of teachers in small schools by contributions amounting to £1,470.

The Boards were entitled to receive a capitation allowance of 1s. 6d. for establishing and maintaining scholarships. This capitation if claimed on the whole working average would have amounted to about £6,500. The Boards, however, receive on this account only so much as they actually spend, and the amount spent was £5,518. The number and annual value of Boards' scholarships current at the end of 1887 are stated in the following table:—

TABLE R.—SCHOLARSHIPS.

Education Districts.	Number held in Dec., 1887.	Boys.	Girls.	Period of Tenure.	Expended on Scholarships in 1887.	Annual Value, &c.
Auckland.. ..	28	18	10	Years. 3½ or 3	£ 1,008 s. 6 d. 7	4 at £45; 5 at £40; 1 at £35; 8 at £30; 10 at £20 (with free education): 9 for 3½ years; 19 for 3 years.
Taranaki	5	4	1	2	106 18 2	1 at £15; 4 at £10.
Wanganui	10	8	2	2	314 5 0	4 at £40; 1 at £35; 3 at £20; 2 at £15.
Wellington	17	8	9	2	425 15 4	4 at £30; 4 at £20; 9 at £15.
Hawke's Bay	14	8	6	2 or 1	352 13 3	£20; 9 for 2 years; 5 for 1 year.
Marlborough	2	2	..	2	12 12 0	£40.
Nelson	10	5	5	2	238 13 5	2 at £52 10s.; 1 at £16 10s.; 3 at £14 10s.; 4 at £12 10s.; with free education.
Grey	2	2	..	2	79 3 0	£50.
Westland	2	2	..	2	137 12 0	£50.
North Canterbury	34	21	13	2	1,056 12 7	7 at £40; 27 at £20; and 11 have expenses of travelling.
South Canterbury	11	5	6	2	187 14 7	4 at £34; 2 at £10; 3 at £8; 2 at £4.
Otago	46	26	20	3 or 2	1,314 0 2	£20 each to scholars living at home; £40 each to others. 30 for 3 years; 16 for 2 years.
Southland	14	10	4	3 or 1	283 19 8	5 at £35; 9 at £20.
Totals, 1887.. ..	195	119	76	..	5,518 5 9	
Totals, 1886.. ..	204	123	81	..	5,573 0 9	

The reports of the Education Boards are not a mere record of ordinary transactions. The Auckland Board makes a statement of the method by which the expenditure is to be kept within the newly-assigned limits; suggests that the scholarships should be awarded on a uniform plan for the whole colony; desires that grants for buildings be in future apportioned according to the ascertained wants of the several districts instead of on the basis of population; announces that it is difficult to find sufficient suitable places for young persons who are still nominally pupil-teachers though they have passed the certificate examination; records the success of a night-school established in the City of Auckland; refers to the good effects following upon the appointment of a truant officer; and reports the closing of the high-school department of the public school at Cambridge. The Westland Board makes a proposal with respect to scholarships that goes beyond the recommendation from Auckland: the suggestion is that the scholarships be made colonial, and awarded without distinction as to locality. The Otago Board states that the supply of trained and certificated teachers is somewhat in excess of the demand, agreeing in this respect with the Auckland Board. The Taranaki Board thinks that the syllabus of school-work should be reduced to adapt it to the special requirements of districts where the schools are necessarily

somewhat weaker than in the largest districts; and expresses a wish for some measure that would enable the smaller districts to offer salaries more nearly equal to those which are given by the more important Boards. The Greymouth Board also asks for an approximate equalisation of salaries, and, in the same strain, the Wanganui Board desires that some difference may be made in the capitation rate to the advantage of country schools as compared with town schools. The Westland Board also makes an appeal for special consideration. The Southland Board puts in a plea for the revival of the "working average" as a basis of capitation allowance. The Wellington Board asks for some assistance in carrying on the School of Design. The Boards of Taranaki, Wanganui, Greymouth, and Southland give particulars of the want of school accommodation; and the Otago Board states that the demand for new schools in outlying districts is greater than it has been for several years. The reports will be found in the Appendix (pp. 54 to 92, and 105 to 108).

The Auckland and Wellington Normal Schools were closed at the end of the year, owing to the cessation of the grant for the training of teachers. The Otago Board has kept its Normal School open, and the North Canterbury Board has remodelled its school instead of closing it. The reports on these institutions are printed with the reports of the Boards of the districts to which they belong.

EDUCATION RESERVES.

The amount paid by School Commissioners to Education Boards during the year as income from reserves devoted to the purposes of primary education was £29,627 2s. 5d. This is practically colonial revenue, inasmuch as the amount of any payment made in one quarter to any Board is deducted from payments due by the Government during the succeeding quarter. The following is a summary of the accounts of the School Commissioners of the several districts. Their reports and abstracts of their accounts will be found in the Appendix (pp. 92-105).

TABLE S.—SUMMARY OF SCHOOL COMMISSIONERS' ACCOUNTS.

Provincial Districts.	Income for the Year 1887.				Arrears of Rent due on 31st December, 1887.	Liabilities or Engagements on 31st December, 1887.
	Balances on 1st January, 1887.	Receipts during Year.		Total Income.		
		Primary Reserves.	Secondary Reserves.			
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Auckland	1,220 12 1	1,741 12 5	597 3 6	3,559 8 0	1,171 8 8	6 17 6
Taranaki	579 14 4	913 14 2	254 17 9	1,748 6 3	1,024 7 6	105 13 10
Wellington	398 3 0	806 6 4	54 12 6	1,259 1 10	644 5 0	198 17 1
Hawke's Bay	767 19 7	2,093 18 8	252 1 7	3,118 19 10	441 2 7	85 9 9
Marlborough	25 0 0	117 2 6	10 0 0	152 2 6	116 0 0	..
Nelson	396 16 5	557 2 11	239 16 7	1,193 15 11	173 14 0	4 4 0
Westland	8 15 5	49 9 0	2 0 0	60 4 5	20 0 0	..
Canterbury	143 19 0	14,774 14 6	..	14,918 13 6	414 18 7	45 0 0
Otago	1,387 15 10	14,173 3 7	523 15 7	16,084 15 0	5,464 8 5	..
Totals for 1887..	4,928 15 8	35,232 4 1	1,934 7 6	42,095 7 3	9,470 4 9	446 2 2
Totals for 1886..	5,269 0 7	34,675 5 3	1,934 13 7	41,878 19 5	9,428 17 1	315 18 11

Provincial Districts.	Expenditure for the Year 1887.						
	Office Expenses and Salaries.	Other Expenses of Management	Paid for Primary Education.	Paid for Secondary Education.	Deposits, Investments, and Sundries.	Balances on 31st December, 1887.	Total.
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Auckland	100 0 0	240 12 5	1,150 12 2	350 0 0	*29 1 4	1,689 2 1	3,559 8 0
Taranaki	105 12 3	256 11 4	580 0 0	139 9 3	..	666 13 5	1,748 6 3
Wellington	65 7 4	253 2 6	700 0 0	..	..	240 12 0	1,259 1 10
Hawke's Bay	104 16 6	196 14 8	2,050 0 0	120 0 0	..	647 8 8	3,118 19 10
Marlborough	25 0 0	13 3 2	66 19 0	3 15 0	..	43 5 4	152 2 6
Nelson	35 17 6	37 2 11	728 7 6	371 14 0	..	20 14 0	1,193 15 11
Westland	15 8 0	4 0 0	..	..	..	40 16 5	60 4 5
Canterbury	560 4 2	287 12 2	13,900 0 0	..	..	170 17 2	14,918 13 6
Otago	603 8 8	1,042 7 4	10,451 3 9	459 2 1	†270 18	63,257 14 8	16,084 15 0
Totals for 1887 ..	1,615 14	52,331 6	629,627 2	51,444 0	4 299 19	106,777 3	942,095 7 3
Totals for 1886 ..	1,693 17	21,692 16	229,013 7	71,767 9	62,782 13	44,928 15	841,878 19 5

* Deposits. † Investment.

NATIVE SCHOOLS.

Eight new schools were opened during the year: at Taita, in Hobson County; at Te Matai, near Te Puke; at Raukokore, in the Bay of Plenty; at Wharekahika or Hick's Bay, and Kawakawa, near East Cape; and at Rangitukia, Tikitiki, and Tuparoa, near the Waiapu River. The school at Fort Galatea, on the confines of the Urewera country—closed for a time on account of the destruction wrought by the volcanic outbreak at Tarawera—has been reopened. The school at Tokomaru, Open Bay, which was abandoned in 1884, has been revived, with good prospects of success; and the school at Te Ngaere, near Whangaroa, closed for three years, is undergoing a new probation. The Upper Waihou school has been closed, owing to the adverse influence of Hauhauism; and the school at Oruawharo, subsidiary to Otamatea, has been given up on account of the small number attending. The school at Uawa, Tologa Bay, has been handed over to the Hawke's Bay Board of Education. The number of schools in operation at the end of the year was 79, not including four boarding-schools, to which a considerable number of the more advanced pupils are sent by arrangement with the Trustees. Of the 79 schools 67 were ordinary village schools, and 12 were either subsidised or subsidiary schools. The report of Mr. Pope, the Inspector of Native Schools (E.—2), furnishes very full information respecting the condition and progress of all these schools.

The Government pupils at boarding-schools were 74 in number, 15 of whom were at S. Joseph's Roman Catholic School, Napier, and 59 at Church of England schools. The 59 are, for the most part, pupils who have passed the Fourth (the highest) Standard at the ordinary Native schools, and the 15 are children selected from districts where there is no local school. With the 59 Government scholars at Church of England boarding-schools (29 boys at S. Stephen's, Parnell; 10 boys at Te Aute, Hawke's Bay; and 20 girls at Hukarere, Napier), 82 other pupils (19, 43, and 20 at the several schools in the order in which they have been named) are maintained at the sole cost of the Trustees of the schools. The number on the books of the ordinary Native schools in December was 2,631, as against 2,346 a year ago. Of the 2,631 pupils 1,973 were Maoris, or more Maori than European; 242 were half-cestes; and 416 European, or more European than Maori (many of these being the children of the teachers). With respect to age, 72 were under 5 years, 1,384 ranged from 5 to 10 years, 1,032 from 10 to 15, and 143 were above 15. The working average for the year was 2,247, and for the fourth quarter, 2,095—1,189 boys and 906 girls—the strict average for the year being 2,138, and for the fourth quarter, 1,977. The increase in the working average for the year (as compared with 1886) was 227, and for the last quarter (as compared with the last quarter of 1886), 249. The mean of the four quarterly average roll numbers is 2,674; so that the working average for the year shows an average daily attendance of 84 per cent., and the strict average for the year shows an average daily attendance of 80 per cent. This indicates a regularity of attendance superior to that of the pupils of the public schools, except those of Otago, where the average daily attendance is 84·5 per cent., to be compared with 84 per cent. in Maori schools.

At the examinations held during the year passes in standards were recorded as follows: I., 407; II., 217; III., 148; IV., 68: total, 840.

The number of teachers employed at the end of the year was as follows: 67 masters, with salaries from £245 to £60; 11 mistresses, £160 to £75; 26 assistant mistresses, £40 to £10; and 39 sewing-mistresses at £20.

The expenditure on Native school buildings for the year was £5,657 9s. 2d., including £762 12s. 7d. granted to Education Boards for building schools in districts in which Maoris are largely intermingled with Europeans. The outlay on school buildings for 1886 and 1887 has been unusually large, owing to the fact that during that period many sites were obtained with respect to which negotiations had been in progress for several years, and had been greatly delayed by legal difficulties. It is not at all likely that such accumulations of arrears will occur again.

The other expenditure amounts to £16,147 19s. 5d., made up as follows: Teachers' salaries and allowances, £11,774 12s. 4d.; removal of teachers, £334 0s. 5d.; books and school requisites, £480 5s. 7d.; prizes, £222 12s. 8d.;

repairs and minor works, £466 Os. 6d.; inspection, superintendence, and travelling, £772 13s. 10d.; grants in aid of musical instruments and games, and for girls residing in turn in teachers' families, £67 6s. 10d.; boarding-schools and apprenticeship, £1,813 7s. 11d.; sundries, including sewing material to be accounted for, £216 19s. 4d. Contributions amounting to £216 6s. 2d. were received from Native Reserves Funds.

The following list contains the names of all schools that have been in operation at any time since the control was transferred from the Native Department to the Education Department in 1879. The names of schools that have ceased to exist as Native schools are printed in italic letters, and of schools established by the Education Department in capital letters:—

TE KAO—opened 1882.	HURIA—opened 1884.
Awanui.	PAEROA—opened 1884.
Pamapurua—transferred from Kaitaia 1884.	Te Awahou.
Ahipara.	Ohinemutu.
Pukepoto.	Rotoiti.
Peria.	<i>Tarawera</i> —destroyed, 1886; volcanic eruption.
TE MOARI—opened 1882.	TE MATAI—opened 1887.
Te Ngaere—closed 1884, reopened 1887.	Makehu.
WHANGAPE—opened 1881.	Matata.
WHAKARAPA—opened 1883.	TE TEKO—opened 1881, closed 1886; Tarawera eruption.
Lower Waihou—closed 1882, reopened 1886.	<i>Waiotahi</i> —closed 1883; settlement deserted.
<i>Upper Waihou</i> —closed 1887; Hauhauism.	Fort Galatea—old school reopened 1881.
Waitapu.	Whakatane.
<i>Rakau Para</i> —transferred to Education Board 1882.	WAIOWEKA—opened 1884.
Whirinaki.	Omarumutu—old school reopened 1884.
Waima.	Torere.
OMANAIA—opened 1881.	Omaio.
Pakia—closed 1880, reopened 1883.	Te Kaha.
MOTUKARAKA—opened 1881.	RAUKOKORE—opened 1887.
MANGAMUKA—opened 1882.	WHAREKAHIKA—opened 1887.
Mangakahia.	Kawakawa—closed 1880, reopened 1887.
WAIMAMAKU—opened 1886.	RANGITUKIA—opened 1887.
OTAUA—opened 1885.	TIKITIKI—opened 1887.
Paihia.	Waiomatatini.
<i>Oromahoe</i> —closed 1880; decay.	TUPAROA—opened 1887.
Ohaewai.	Akuaku.
Kaikohe—closed 1880, opened on new basis 1882.	Tokomaru—closed 1884, reopened 1887.
KARETU—opened 1886.	<i>Uawa</i> —transferred to Education Board 1887.
Waikare.	<i>Wairoa</i> (Clyde)—closed 1882; apathy.
<i>Waiomio</i> —closed 1880; European settlement.	<i>Pakowhai</i> —old school reopened 1881, closed 1883; natives few.
Taumarere—closed 1883, opened on new basis 1885.	TE ORE ORE—opened 1882.
TE AHUAHU—opened 1885.	PAPAWAI—opened 1882.
Ngunguru.	D'URVILLE ISLAND—opened 1885.
Poroti—closed 1884, reopened 1886.	Waikawa.
<i>Kaihu</i> —closed 1880; European settlement.	Wairau.
TANGITERORIA—opened 1886.	Mangamaunu.
TAITA—opened 1887.	<i>Arahara</i> —closed 1880; European settlement.
Matakoho—closed 1884, reopened 1885. [1881.	Kaiapoi.
POUTO POINT—transferred from Education Board	Rapak.
Otamatea.	Little River.
ORUAWHARO—opened 1883, closed 1887; decay.	Onuku.
<i>Taupiri</i> —closed 1880; insufficient attendance.	Waikouaiti.
<i>Kawhia</i> —closed 1880; insufficient attendance.	Port Molyneux.
<i>Karakariki</i> —closed 1880; insufficient attendance.	<i>Otago Heads</i> —transferred to Education Board 1885.
WAIKETUNA—opened 1881.	<i>Riverton</i> —closed 1886; European settlement.
KOPUA—opened 1886.	COLAC BAY—opened 1881.
<i>Orakei</i> —closed 1880; insufficient attendance.	<i>Ruapuke</i> —closed 1885; decay.
KIRIKIRI—opened 1883.	The Neck.
TAPAPA—opened 1886.	
TE WAOTU—opened 1886.	
MAUNGATAPU—opened 1881.	

The number of schools receiving boarders has declined since 1879 from seven to four, the three schools that have fallen out of the list being S. Mary's (Ponsonby), Meanee (Hawke's Bay), and S. Joseph's (Wellington).

The thanks of the Department are due to the gentlemen who have acted as District Superintendents of Native schools, namely, Mr. H. W. Bishop, Mr. J. H. Greenway, Mr. J. S. Clendon, Mr. G. T. Wilkinson, Mr. H. W. Brabant, Mr. R. S. Bush, and Mr. J. Booth. Much of the success of the schools in their districts is due to their exertions.

Mr. Pope's Native School Reader has been translated into Maori and printed, and the edition has been presented to a society which will sell the book to the Natives and devote the proceeds to the preparation of another work to be sold in its turn, and so on.

INSTITUTION FOR DEAF-MUTES.

The number of pupils in the school at Sumner at the end of the year was forty-two, showing an increase of one for the year, four having entered and three

left. The institution has now been at work so long that older pupils will be leaving every year and making room for new pupils. The advantage secured by the addition made to the staff is at present neutralised by the absence of the senior assistant master, to whom it has been necessary to grant leave of absence for a few months. His return, however, is daily expected, and the school will soon be in a better position than ever to do justice to the pupils.

The expenditure for the year was £3,732 15s. 9d., accounted for as follows: Salaries, £1,221 12s. 9d.; board of pupils, £1,666 8s.; rent, £562 10s.; travelling, £130 3s. 6d.; sundries, £152 1s. 6d. Towards this expense the parents contributed £318 12s. 8d. The annual report of the school will be printed as a parliamentary paper (E.—4).

The number of blind children in the colony is, happily, too small to justify the establishment of a separate school. Six blind children are, however, maintained by the Government at a school in Melbourne, and one in Sydney. The payments are made through the Colonial Secretary's Office.

INDUSTRIAL SCHOOLS.

The number of children and young persons under the control of the industrial schools declined during the year from 1,609 to 1,523, the admissions being 224 and the discharges 310. During the same time the number maintained by the institutions has increased from 1,129 to 1,158, the inmates discharged being in most cases already at service or licensed to reside with their friends. As is shown in Table T 595 were maintained in the schools (the increase for the year being 12), and 563 boarded out (the increase being 17). Among the cases of discharge are reckoned 11 boys transferred to the Costley Institute in Auckland, 2 girls married, 5 children adopted, and 4 deaths. One little girl of five, who had been an inmate of S. Joseph's, Wellington, for a year, died of asthmatic croup. Two sisters, ill when they were admitted to S. Mary's, Nelson, in May, died of croup, one in June and the other in August, their ages being 7 and 5½. The fourth case was that of a little girl, six years old, who died in October, of effusion of blood on the brain, brought on by whooping-cough, having been admitted to Burnham a month before and boarded out. Of the inmates maintained 12 are above the age of 15 and are supported not by the Government, but by the Roman Catholic schools in which they reside; last year the number of such inmates was eight. The five resident inmates at the Thames are maintained by the local authorities. This leaves 1,141 to be maintained by the Government or by the Charitable Aid Boards. In some cases the parents have to pay the whole or part of the cost of maintenance. The contributions received by Government from parents and from Charitable Aid Boards amount to nearly half of the expenditure on the Government schools. The "private" schools receive direct payment from Charitable Aid Boards for some children.

TABLE T.—CHILDREN MAINTAINED.

	Boarded out.				In Residence.			
	Dec., 1886.	Increase.	Decrease.	Dec., 1887.	Dec., 1886.	Increase.	Decrease.	Dec., 1887.
Government Schools—								
Auckland—Kohimarama ..	76	2	..	78	49	7	..	56
" Kent Street ..	40	..	3	37	5	4	..	9
Burnham	220	10	..	230	107	..	13	94
Caversham	208	10	..	218	121	5	..	126
Local School—								
Thames Industrial School ..	..	..	..	..	11	..	6	5
Private Schools—								
S. Mary's, Ponsonby ..	..	..	..	..	51	..	4	47
S. Joseph's, Wellington ..	2	..	2	..	21	..	..	21
S. Mary's, Nelson ..	..	..	..	..	218	19	..	237
Totals	546	22	5	563	583	35	23	595

In this table the children maintained (1,158) are divided into the two classes of boarded out and resident, and the numbers in each class are shown for

each school. It will be seen that in the Government and local schools there is an increase of 16, the number of boarded-out children being greater than it was a year ago by 19, and the number of resident children less by 3. In the private schools the increase is 13, the two boarded-out children having ceased to be chargeable, and 15 having been added to the number in residence.

The number of inmates (in the legal sense) being 1,523, and the number maintained by the schools—either in residence or boarded out—being 1,158, there remain 365 to be accounted for. There are 253 at service, 85 licensed to reside with their friends, 3 are in hospital, 3 in lunatic asylums, 1 in a refuge, 1 in prison, and 19 absent without leave. Of the 19 absent without leave 4 belong to Kohimarama, 1 to Burnham, and 13 to Caversham, several of them being young persons who have left places of services without permission, and therefore are technically absconders. It is found that young persons otherwise well conducted sometimes commit this offence because they feel that a stigma attaches to them while they are known to be under the legal control of the manager of an industrial school. This control was intended to protect them against unworthy persons who, if it were relaxed, would be their legal guardians, but the intention is not always understood or appreciated. It is now the practice of the Department to move for the discharge of young persons when they appear to be quite capable of protecting themselves. The ages of the 19 absentees range from ten to twenty. They are all boys except one. Some of the cases are of long standing, and only nine have been added to their number during the year.

The number of girls belonging to the schools is 622 (out of 1,523); 240 residing in the schools; 234 boarded out; 102 at service; 41 with friends; 1 in hospital; 2 in a lunatic asylum; 1 in a refuge; and 1 who has left a place of service without leave.

Of the 224 children received during the year 115 were simply destitute, 24 vagrant, 27 living in disreputable places, 13 "uncontrollable," 43 guilty of punishable offences, and 2 were admitted privately at the request of the parents. More than half had been pupils in "public schools," their number being 114; 30 had been at Roman Catholic Schools; 1 at a Church of England School; and 79 (many of whom were very young children) had not attended school, or nothing was known respecting their attendance. With respect to the religious belief in which they are to be brought up, 88 are described as belonging to the Church of England, 74 as Roman Catholic, 38 as Presbyterian, 20 as Wesleyan, 1 as Congregational, 1 as Lutheran, 1 as belonging to the "Christian Disciples," and 1 as "Protestant." So far as can be gathered from the facts represented in Table U, it appears that there were 28 cases in which the character and conduct of both father and mother were unsatisfactory, besides 60 cases in which the father and 50 in which the mother was to blame; 66 attributable to misfortune; and 20 cases in which the information is not sufficient to found an opinion upon.

TABLE U.—ADMISSIONS CLASSIFIED ACCORDING TO PARENTS' CIRCUMSTANCES AND CHARACTER, 1887.

Children of	Mothers described as						Total.
	Dead.	Sick, Lunatic, Disabled, &c.	Of Good Character (or Poor).	Not known or not stated.	Of Bad Character.	Deserters.	
Fathers described as—							
Dead	2	9	9	..	21	2	43
Sick, lunatic, disabled, &c. ..	4	..	4	1	8	3	20
Of good character (or poor) ..	13	7	18	11	9	..	58
Not known or not described ..	1	3	1	3	4	3	15
Of bad character	19	1	4	6	6	8	44
Deserters	18	7	5	..	6	8	44
Totals	57	27	41	21	54	24	224

NOTE.—Of the 224 children admitted 12 were described as illegitimate. The mothers of 20 were described as "prostitutes."

The only local school is at the Thames. There are only five children in the school, and eleven young people belonging to it at service. The cost of maintenance is borne by the local authorities. The private schools receive 1s. a day for the children maintained at the cost of the Government, and payment is

made at the same rate for children boarded out from Government schools, except in a few cases where the children are very young or very delicate. For the Government schools the expenditure and recoveries for the year were as stated in Table W, and the Government expenditure on private schools was as shown in Table X.

TABLE W.—COST OF GOVERNMENT SCHOOLS.

School.	Cost of School.	Cost of boarding out.	Recoveries.	Net Cost.
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Auckland	438 3 8	674 12 11	170 17 4	941 19 3
Kohimarama	1,484 13 10	1,329 19 1	1,250 2 9	1,564 10 2
Burnham	2,905 13 8	3,935 0 9	3,466 8 5	3,374 6 0
Caversham	3,188 13 0	3,992 17 1	3,806 13 8	3,374 16 5
Totals	8,017 4 2	9,932 9 10	8,694 2 2	9,255 11 10
Salary and expenses of Visiting Officer .. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	238 2 5
Total .. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	9,493 14 3

TABLE X.—GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURE ON PRIVATE SCHOOLS.

School.	Payments.	Recoveries.	Net Expenditure by Government.
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
S. Mary's, Ponsonby	693 16 0	40 4 8	653 11 4
S. Joseph's, Wellington	123 19 0	16 2 10	107 16 2
S. Mary's, Nelson	1,684 10 6	270 11 0	1,413 19 6
Totals	2,502 5 6	326 18 6	2,175 7 0

The net cost to the Department, as shown by these two tables, has been £11,669 1s. 3d. In 1886 the net cost for the Government schools alone was more than £16,000. These schools have cost less than in 1887 by more than £1,000; and the recoveries, principally from Charitable Aid Boards, have been greater by £5,700.

Since the cost of the Government schools has been £18,187 16s. 5d., and the number of children maintained in connection with them has varied from 826 to 848, the average yearly cost of each child (including those who are boarded out) is about £21 12s. This includes outfits for boarded-out children, and all administrative expenses connected with them. The calculation is not quite fair, because some part of the outlay is not on behalf of the children maintained, but is for the benefit of young people in service or with friends, who occupy much of the time and attention of the managers, and who are provided with outfits on going to service or elsewhere. The Department has abundant reason to be satisfied with the results of the boarding-out system. Though the number of children under this system is 563, only one death has occurred among them during the year, and in that case the child had been only a month under the care of the school authorities. Satisfactory progress is being made with the work of finding situations for children who have been boarded out, and have arrived at an age which renders it necessary that they should be put in the way of earning a livelihood. The ladies who visit the foster-homes and make monthly reports on all the boarded-out children deserve the thanks of the Department and of the country, and the police authorities render some excellent service in connection with the children placed out to service.

Further particulars are set forth in another paper (E.—3).

The Costley Institute has received eleven boys from the Auckland Industrial School (Kohimarama) during the year. The accounts of the Institute will be submitted to Parliament (E.—3A).

UNIVERSITY AND SECONDARY EDUCATION.

Consequent upon the examinations held at the end of 1887 degrees have been conferred by the University of New Zealand as follows: the degree of M.A. on fourteen Bachelors of Arts; of LL.B. on one Bachelor of Arts; of B.A. on twenty-five undergraduates; of LL.D. on one Bachelor of Laws; of B.Sc. on one Master of Arts. The number of graduates admitted by examination is now 169,

as follows: B.A., 97; B.A. and LL.B., 7; LL.B., 1; M.B., 1; M.A., 57; M.A. and B.Sc., 1; M.A. and LL.B., 3; M.A. and LL.D., 1; LL.D., 1. The number of undergraduates on the roll is 846. The Chancellor's report to His Excellency the Governor will be submitted to Parliament (E.-5).

The affiliated colleges were attended in 1887 by 580 students, of whom 266 were matriculated. The numbers for the several colleges are as follows: Auckland University College, 107 (graduates, 6; undergraduates, 44; not matriculated, 57: men, 68; women, 39); Canterbury College, 325 (of whom 117 were matriculated); Otago University, 148 (of whom 99 were matriculated). The reports of these colleges will be printed as separate papers (E.-8, E.-7, E.-6).

The high schools in operation during the year are named in the following table:—

TABLE Y.—STAFF, ATTENDANCE, FEES, AND SALARIES AT CERTAIN SECONDARY SCHOOLS.

Schools.	Staff.		Attendance for Last Term or Quarter of 1887.						Number of Boarders.	Annual Rates of Fees.		Salaries at Rates paid at End of Year.		
	Regular.	Visiting. ^a	Under 10 Years.	10 to 15.	15 to 18.	Over 18 Years.	Total (Roll).	Average Attendance.		For Ordinary Day-school Course.	For Board, exclusive of Day-school Tuition.	Regular Staff.	Visiting Teachers. ^a	
									£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
Auckland College and Grammar School	b8	..	..	86	75	5	166	149	..	{ 8 8 0 10 10 0 }	..	£ 2,535 0 0	..
Auckland Girls' High School	46	5	2	59	50	4	115	105	..	{ 8 8 0 10 10 0 }	..	£ 1,250 0 0	244 10 0	
Thames High School ..	3	2	..	25	18	..	{ b. 28 g. 15 }	42	..	8 8 0	..	850 0 0	85 0 0	
New Plymouth High School	3	..	..	26	20	1	{ b. 26 g. 21 }	36	..	5 5 0	..	£ 750 0 0	..
Wanganui Endowed School	8	..	4	97	45	2	148	146	84	{ 9 0 0 12 0 0 }	42 0 0	1,700 0 0	..	
Wellington College ..	6	2	3	95	27	..	125	120	19	{ 10 12 0 13 4 0 }	42 0 0	1,705 0 0	75 0 0	
Wellington Girls' High School	8	..	1	60	55	7	123	113	..	{ 10 12 0 13 4 0 }	..	1,210 0 0	..	
Napier Boys' High School	5	..	4	48	26	..	78	70	17	{ 8 8 0 9 9 0 }	40 0 0	1,140 0 0	..	
Napier Girls' High School	5	5	4	32	27	1	64	57	12	9 9 0	40 0 0	860 0 0	202 17 6	
Nelson College ..	4	..	1	27	38	11	77	70	26	{ 8 10 0 12 10 0 }	50 0 0	£ 1,465 0 0	..	
Nelson College for Girls..	b4	..	2	43	21	8	74	71	12	12 12 0	50 0 0	£ 705 0 0	..	
Christ's College Grammar School	13	..	5	107	86	15	213	198	75	{ 15 0 0 18 0 0 }	52 10 0	4,240 0 0	..	
Christchurch Boys' High School	15	4	4	59	34	2	99	94	..	{ 6 6 0 9 9 0 }	..	£ 2,000 0 0	195 0 0	
Christchurch Girls' High School	16	7	..	71	52	2	125	118	..	{ 9 9 0 12 12 0 }	..	996 0 0	419 0 0	
Rangiora High School ..	2	..	..	17	13	..	{ b. 25 g. 5 }	21	..	{ 8 8 0 10 10 0 }	..	380 0 0	..
Akaroa High School ..	1	..	..	7	5	..	{ b. 5 g. 7 }	12	..	{ 8 8 0 10 10 0 }	..	£ 275 0 0	..
Ashburton High School..	3	..	4	17	23	..	{ b. 21 g. 23 }	38	..	{ 6 6 0 8 8 0 }	..	525 0 0	..	
Timaru High School ..	7	..	4	55	34	3	{ b. 51 g. 45 }	90	..	{ 6 6 0 8 8 0 }	..	1,675 0 0	..	
Waitaki High School ..	4	2	2	26	25	..	{ b. 45 g. 9 }	54	11	{ 10 10 0 8 0 0 }	38 0 0	1,120 0 0	52 0 0	
Otago Boys' High School	12	2	9	143	106	3	261	254	22	8 0 0	40 0 0	£ 3,669 0 0	£ 50 0 0	
Otago Girls' High School	10	1	1	74	92	4	171	163	16	8 0 0	40 0 0	£ 2,259 0 0	£ 50 0 0	
Southland High School..	5	..	..	49	28	..	{ b. 56 g. 21 }	72	..	{ 6 0 0 8 0 0 10 0 0 }	..	1,325 0 0	..
Totals	128	30	50	1224	900	68	{ b. 1424 g. 818 }	2093	294	..	..	£ 32,634 0 0	..

^a Visiting teachers paid by fees or capitation are not taken account of in these columns. ^b Exclusive of drill-instructor and janitor, £150 and house, &c. ^c Exclusive of drill-instructor, and inclusive of estimated value of headmaster's capitation. ^d Exclusive of housekeeper, £78. ^e Including estimated value of headmaster's capitation. ^f Estimated. ^g Principal's allowances included: one master has board and residence in addition to salary. ^h Exclusive of matron, £100, with board, &c.: three assistant-mistresses have board and residence in addition to salary. ⁱ Exclusive of caretaker, £30, and messenger, £25. ^j Two are part-time teachers: caretaker, £73, not included. ^k With residence. ^l Exclusive of boarding-school staff: master £50 and capitation fee of £2; matron, £100; both with board and residence. ^m Inclusive of estimated value of rector's capitation. Rector also has residence. One part-time master has board and residence only. Some of the masters are employed in girls' school also, to which salaries are partly charged. ⁿ This is a subsidy paid to the Education Board for the part service of two drawing-masters. ^o Exclusive of matron of boarding-school, £150, with board and residence. ^p Inclusive of estimated value of Rector's capitation. Some of the masters are partly employed in and paid by the Boys' School.

The total number of pupils of these schools, which had declined in 1886, was still further reduced in 1887. The total in December, 1885, was 2,578; in December, 1886, it was 2,358; and last December, 2,242, with an average attendance of 2,093. The amount of the salaries of the teachers, exclusive of those of visiting teachers, was £32,634.

The income of the high schools, omitting Hokitika High School, which is not in operation, and from which accounts have not yet been received, was about £50,288, including £23,772 in the form of current income from endowments, £20,260 received as school fees, £3,362 as boarding-school fees, £69 as interest, and Government grants amounting to £2,825; but not including balances, refunds, sales, withdrawal of investments, and other matters of account. Intimation has been made to the high schools accustomed to receive grants from Parliament that aid in this form is no longer to be expected.

The proposals referred to in last year's report for the establishment of a general system of examination for the upper forms of the secondary schools have not found favour with the headmasters. A conference of masters was held in Nelson in February, 1888, at which resolutions were passed as follows:—

“That this conference is not at present prepared to suggest any practical scheme for the regular examination of secondary schools, and is of opinion that the entrance examination of the New Zealand University should be used as far as possible as a test examination of the highest forms.”

“That the Senate of the New Zealand University be respectfully requested to give every encouragement to high schools, by cheapening and localising the matriculation and junior scholarship examinations, so that they may be used to test the work of the ordinary fifth and sixth forms.”

MISCELLANEOUS.

The correspondence initiated in February, 1887, in the hope of engaging the interest of the colleges in a scheme for promoting the study of technical art and science has been temporarily suspended, on account of indications of probable expense to the Department

No aid has been granted this year to the public libraries, which have for some time past been accustomed to receive an annual subsidy.

The fifth biennial examination for a Gilchrist Scholarship of £100 a year, tenable for three years, took place in February, 1887. There were two candidates. Mr. Charles George Spencer, to whom the scholarship was awarded, and who has gone to England to study as a condition of holding it, was bracketed equal for third place in the honours list of the London University matriculation examination, on which the award depended; and Mr. Charles Thomas Wilson Little was bracketed equal for fourteenth place in the same list.

The Gilchrist Trustees have announced that, “having taken into consideration the numerous replies which they have received from the colonies respecting their scholarships,” they have decided to withdraw the scholarships offered to Australia and New Zealand. No doubt one of the replies referred to was based upon a memorandum addressed by the Hon. Sir Robert Stout, as Premier, to His Excellency the Governor, in which evidence was adduced to show that in New Zealand the offer had in no way been slighted, an assurance was given that the interest taken in the scholarship was on the increase, and a suggestion was made that, if a change in the conditions attached to the scholarship was intended, keener competition might be induced by allowing the successful candidate to reside in the colony, and to carry on his studies in one of our University colleges, perhaps under the obligation to apply himself to original research.

The first Junior and Senior examinations under the regulations made in accordance with the requirements of “The Civil Service Reform Act, 1886,” were conducted by the Education Department in January of this year, simultaneously with the examination of candidates for teachers' certificates. At the Senior examination there were 37 candidates, of whom 15 passed, besides one

who entered for shorthand only and passed. At the Junior examination 148 presented themselves. Of these candidates sixty-six passed: their names were published in the *New Zealand Gazette* in the order of merit, and the list is kept in the office of the Hon. the Colonial Secretary, in order that cadetships becoming vacant during the year may be offered to the candidates according to the principle of competition embodied in the Act. The cost of the examinations as a whole—for teachers and for the Civil Service—was more than covered by the fees received from the candidates.

Under an Act of 1868 for the endowment of a “Colonial University” the income arising from certain reserves is accumulating, and is at some future time to be appropriated by Parliament to the purposes of higher education in the districts in which the reserves are situated. The sums now in the Treasury on this account are as follows:—

From reserves in Canterbury (Ashburton)	£971	1	4
„ at Greymouth and Hokitika	102	7	6
„ at Waitotara	Nil.		
„ in Taranaki	Nil.		
Total	£1,073	8	10

The Post-office system designed to encourage thrift among school-children by receiving deposits of postage-stamps at the savings banks is not valued as highly as it was expected to be. The number of accounts open at the end of the year was 2,828; and at the end of 1883 there were 5,586 accounts. The new accounts opened during the year were only 261. The Secretary to the Post Office has, as usual, kindly furnished the statistics, which are as follows:—

Postal District.	Number of Accounts opened during the Year.	Number of Accounts remaining open at Close of Year.	Amount at Credit of all open Accounts.
Auckland	10	106	£ 61 0 2
Blenheim	33	105	36 8 0
Christchurch	12	609	776 19 6
Dunedin.. .. .	23	373	103 1 8
Gisborne.. .. .	..	13	7 10 2
Greymouth .. .. .	..	12	7 12 8
Hokitika.. .. .	..	4	0 14 0
Invercargill	2	27	11 4 3
Napier .. .. .	..	85	30 3 8
Nelson	22	390	644 1 7
New Plymouth	1	90	19 15 0
Oamaru	5	94	94 13 11
Thames	15	183	111 14 3
Timaru	8	136	120 8 9
Wanganui	6	73	56 11 10
Wellington	123	496	93 9 9
Westport	1	32	23 9 8
Totals, 1887	261	2,828	2,198 18 10

REGULATIONS OF HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR IN COUNCIL.

I.—Computation of Average Attendance.—Dated 5th January, 1888.

1. The third section of the regulation, made by Order in Council on the fifth day of July, one thousand eight hundred and eighty-seven, relating to Attendance Registers and Returns is hereby amended by the excision of the words “the average daily attendance so ascertained shall be known as the strict average,” and of all the following words to the end of the said third section.

2. The form of attendance prescribed in the sixth section of the aforesaid regulation is hereby amended by the excision of the word “strict” in line XL., by the excision of lines XII., XIII., and XIV., and by altering the number of line XV. to “XII.”

3. The form of summary statement of quarterly attendance prescribed in the eighth section of the aforesaid regulation is hereby amended by the excision of the words “strict average” and “working average.”

4. The first and second sections of the regulation, made by Order in Council on the fifth day of July, one thousand eight hundred and eighty-seven, relating to payments to Boards, are hereby amended by substituting for the words "working average," wherever they occur, the words "average attendance."

II.—District High School Fees.—Dated 2nd February, 1888.

In the District High School at Gisborne the fee for higher education within the meaning of section 56 of "The Education Act, 1877," shall be two guineas a quarter.

CIRCULARS.

Education Department, Wellington, 29th November, 1887.

The Secretary to the Education Board, _____.

I HAVE the honour, by direction of the Minister of Education, to inform you that, after the current quarter, the payments to Boards will be calculated upon the "strict average" attendance, and not upon the "working average."

WM. JAS. HABENS.

Education Department, Wellington, 29th November, 1887.

The Secretary to the Education Board, _____.

I HAVE the honour, by direction of the Minister of Education, to advise you that Government does not intend to renew the vote for "Training of Teachers, £8,000," and that consequently there will be no special grants on account of training of teachers after the end of next month.

WM. JAS. HABENS.

Education Department, Wellington, 6th December, 1887.

The Secretary to the Education Board, _____.

I AM instructed to advise you that it is not the intention of the Government to propose a capitation grant this year in addition to the statutory capitation grant of £3 15s.; and that the payment now being made at the rate of 4s. a head per annum will therefore not be continued after the present month.

WM. JAS. HABENS.

APPENDIX.

Table No. 1.

AGE and SEX of the PUPILS on the School Rolls in the several Education Districts at the End of 1887.

Education Districts.	5 and under 7 Years.			7 and under 10.			10 and under 13.			13 and under 15.			Over 15 Years.			Totals of all Ages.		
	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.
	Auckland	1,897	1,727	3,624	4,016	3,767	7,783	3,540	3,112	6,652	1,135	1,223	2,358	245	339	584	10,833	10,168	21,001
Taranaki	222	199	421	517	415	932	371	358	729	140	116	256	26	31	57	1,276	1,119	2,395
Wanganui	636	572	1,208	1,320	1,225	2,545	1,126	1,047	2,173	398	298	696	63	54	117	3,483	3,196	6,679
Wellington	818	749	1,567	1,797	1,684	3,481	1,844	1,706	3,550	442	424	866	65	82	147	4,966	4,645	9,611
Hawke's Bay	628	551	1,179	1,097	1,063	2,160	866	762	1,628	227	207	434	24	37	61	2,842	2,620	5,462
Marlborough	144	157	301	357	329	686	275	267	542	106	71	177	21	7	28	903	831	1,734
Nelson	519	537	1,056	969	932	1,901	845	799	1,644	362	339	701	57	54	111	2,752	2,661	5,413
Grey	136	169	305	273	305	578	245	234	479	82	96	178	31	37	68	767	841	1,608
Westland	172	170	342	303	289	592	323	292	615	135	161	296	24	51	75	957	963	1,920
North Canterbury	2,068	1,785	3,853	3,771	3,702	7,473	3,352	3,019	6,371	1,057	949	2,006	161	181	342	10,409	9,636	20,045
South Canterbury	433	435	868	909	821	1,730	769	714	1,483	211	204	415	37	51	88	2,359	2,225	4,584
Otago	1,997	1,805	3,802	4,300	4,042	8,342	3,847	3,593	7,440	1,366	1,135	2,503	264	299	563	11,806	10,874	22,680
Southland	784	663	1,447	1,464	1,370	2,834	1,324	1,171	2,495	425	386	811	99	101	200	4,096	3,691	7,787
Totals for 1887	10,454	9,519	19,973	21,093	19,944	41,037	18,727	17,074	35,801	6,058	5,609	11,667	1,117	1,324	2,441	57,449	53,470	110,919
Totals for 1886	11,000	10,024	21,024	20,601	18,964	39,565	16,967	15,740	32,707	5,589	5,253	10,842	973	1,217	2,190	55,130	51,198	106,328
Difference	-546	-505	-1,051	492	980	1,472	1,760	1,334	3,094	469	356	825	144	107	251	2,319	2,272	4,591

Table No. 2.
STANDARD CLASSES of all PUPILS on School Roll at the End of 1887.

Education Districts.	Pupils in Preparatory Classes.						Pupils preparing for Standard												Pupils that have passed Standard VI.					
	I.		II.		III.		IV.		V.		VI.		Boys.		Girls.		Total.							
	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.	Boys.	Girls.	Total.						
Auckland	2,904	2,674	5,578	1,938	1,605	3,543	1,722	1,589	3,311	1,638	1,655	3,293	1,414	1,275	2,689	733	838	1,616	391	352	743	93	135	228
Taranaki	297	257	554	294	225	519	232	224	456	232	188	420	141	148	289	59	59	118	18	18	36	3	...	3
Wanganui	909	781	1,690	734	671	1,405	627	554	1,181	540	524	1,064	332	363	695	217	191	408	99	83	182	25	29	54
Wellington	1,431	1,399	2,830	790	845	1,635	746	708	1,454	725	659	1,384	613	497	1,110	401	342	743	247	179	426	13	16	29
Hawke's Bay	670	592	1,262	648	596	1,244	432	430	862	446	414	860	316	289	605	211	179	390	83	95	178	36	25	61
Marlborough	224	192	416	173	164	337	140	135	275	115	115	230	119	117	236	65	62	127	46	44	90	21	2	23
Nelson	646	601	1,247	379	398	777	394	384	778	371	310	631	390	348	738	276	316	592	211	178	389	85	126	211
Grey	206	229	435	130	138	268	94	132	226	116	109	225	108	105	213	74	77	151	22	33	55	17	18	35
Westland	281	276	557	115	92	207	110	121	231	135	130	265	118	113	231	109	112	221	52	81	133	37	38	75
North Canterbury	2,919	2,557	5,476	1,657	1,530	3,187	1,561	1,586	3,147	1,822	1,637	3,459	1,194	1,236	2,430	787	664	1,451	351	305	656	118	121	239
South Canterbury	734	664	1,398	329	300	629	336	295	631	408	397	805	275	276	551	167	179	346	89	81	170	21	33	54
Otago	3,231	2,733	5,964	1,688	1,595	3,283	1,642	1,634	3,276	1,637	1,557	3,194	1,383	1,387	2,770	1,104	997	2,101	683	563	1,246	438	408	846
Southland	1,257	1,026	2,283	634	678	1,362	642	601	1,243	614	579	1,193	471	459	930	284	231	515	114	83	197	30	34	64
Totals for 1887	15,709	13,981	29,690	9,559	8,837	18,396	8,678	8,393	17,071	8,799	8,274	17,073	6,874	6,613	13,487	4,487	4,292	8,779	2,406	2,095	4,501	937	985	1,922
Totals for 1886	15,675	13,781	29,456	9,518	8,990	18,508	8,548	8,047	16,595	8,407	8,060	16,467	6,303	5,999	12,302	3,860	3,664	7,524	1,965	1,844	3,809	854	813	1,667
Difference	34	200	234	41	-153	-112	130	346	476	392	214	606	571	614	1,185	627	628	255	441	251	692	83	172	255

Table No. 3.

INCOME of the several EDUCATION BOARDS for the Year 1887.
(Compiled from the Statements of Accounts attached to the Boards' Reports.)

Education Districts.	Balances, 1st January, 1887.			From Government.						From Local Sources.						Interest.	Refunds, Deposits, &c.	Overdrafts, 31st December, 1887.	Total.																				
				For Maintenance, Inspection, Training, and Scholarships.		For Buildings and Playgrounds.		Total from Government.		Fees for District, High School, Training, &c.		Donations, Subscriptions, and Interest on Bequests.		Rents, Sale of Old Buildings, &c.						Total from Local Sources.																			
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.					£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.											
Auckland	4,742	7	1	68,681	3	4	10,062	15	3	78,743	18	7	63	0	0	146	12	0	29	7	0	238	19	0	1,095	7	6	60	3	0	15	0	0	84,895	15	2			
Taranaki	41	9	4	7,271	11	5	1,491	5	0	8,762	16	5	...	...	...	15	0	0	14	2	0	29	2	0	409	12	0	6	0	0	13	3	7	9,262	3	4
Wanganui	1,670	6	0	19,576	10	2	2,979	11	0	22,556	1	2	...	...	...	175	15	0	23	1	5	198	16	5	412	3	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	24,887	6	11
Wellington	...	...	...	30,968	11	2	4,583	16	0	35,552	7	2	485	6	6	...	...	...	...	...	...	485	6	6	455	2	0	...	...	...	52	1	3	36,544	16	11
Hawke's Bay	...	...	...	15,220	12	10	3,305	12	0	18,526	4	10	...	...	...	19	12	8	...	...	...	19	12	8	2,105	1	8	...	...	924	19	0	21,575	18	2	
Marlborough	1,014	5	11	4,304	11	6	1,083	9	7	5,388	1	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	70	14	0	...	...	...	...	...	6,473	1	0	
Nelson	4,532	10	9	16,385	8	0	2,395	19	3	18,781	7	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	637	19	4	92	15	0	...	...	...	24,034	12	4
Grey	*121	3	0	4,793	19	7	1,014	15	6	5,808	15	1	37	10	0	...	...	...	107	0	0	144	10	0	80	11	0	...	...	...	27	16	2	6,768	15	8
Westland	400	2	9	6,247	7	9	4,875	9	9	11,122	17	6	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11,523	0	3
North Canterbury	10,103	1	11	53,584	18	10	8,694	5	0	62,279	3	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	30	9	0	30	9	0	11,321	14	9	295	11	2	...	...	...	84,030	0	8
South Canterbury	1,229	8	8	12,166	8	10	2,160	1	0	14,326	9	10	38	3	6	129	18	7	18	14	3	186	16	4	2,665	8	11	...	...	...	...	...	...	18,408	3	9
Otago	19	9	8	72,367	11	10	9,355	13	0	81,723	4	10	252	9	6	1	0	0	3	11	6	257	1	0	5,429	9	9	75	0	0	144	12	4	87,648	17	7			
Southland	...	...	...	21,036	8	5	3,448	10	5	24,484	18	10	...	...	...	69	13	5	10	3	9	79	17	2	2,699	5	0	...	...	...	...	...	...	27,264	1	0
Totals for 1887	23,874	5	1	332,605	3	8	55,451	2	9	388,056	6	5	876	9	6	557	11	8	236	8	11	1,670	10	1	27,372	9	3	529	9	2	252	13	4	1,510	19	5	448,266	12	9
Totals for 1886	26,408	14	9	318,018	5	5	60,170	14	6	378,188	19	11	929	0	3	872	2	4	637	11	4	2,438	13	11	29,605	1	9	648	8	5	761	13	3	2,716	19	3	440,788	11	3
Difference	-2,534	9	8	14,586	18	3	-4,719	11	9	9,867	6	6	-52	10	9	-314	10	8	-401	2	5	-768	3	10	-2,232	12	6	-118	19	3	-508	19	11	-1205	19	10	2,498	1	6

* This amount agrees with the first account sent in for 1886. It ought to be £122 5s. 2d. £1 2s. 2d. is here added to Refunds to balance the error.

Table No. 4.
EXPENDITURE of the several EDUCATION BOARDS for the Year 1887.

Education Districts.	1.		2.		3.		4.				5.			6.		7.		8.				
	Overdrafts, 1st January, 1887.	£ s. d.	Office Expenses— Staff Members' Travelling, Printing, &c.	£ s. d.	Inspection Expenses, and Examination of Pupil- teachers.	£ s. d.	Teachers' Salaries and Allowances, and Training.	£ s. d.	Grants to Committees and to Schools.	£ s. d.	Scholarships.	£ s. d.	Interest.	Total for Maintenance.	£ s. d.	Buildings, Furniture, and Fencing.	Plans, Conveyances, &c.	Total for Buildings.	Refunds, and Sundries.	£ s. d.	Balances, 31st December, 1887.	£ s. d.	Totals.
Auckland	...	...	1,852 14 2	1,957 16 8	59,790 5 11	5,522 15 5	1,008 6 7	...	66,321 7 11	9,465 9 6	...	9,465 9 6	...	5,298 6 11	...	...	9,465 9 6	...	5,298 6 11	...	84,895 15 2
Taranaki	...	...	293 8 3	452 5 6	5,515 19 6	805 2 3	106 18 2	...	6,457 19 11	1,320 13 8	35 0 0	1,355 13 8	...	702 16 0	...	...	1,355 13 8	...	702 16 0	...	9,262 3 4
Waanganui	...	...	668 1 6	628 5 2	16,821 1 9	1,459 2 11	314 5 0	...	18,594 9 8	3,766 7 7	199 11 0	3,965 18 7	...	893 16 4	...	...	3,965 18 7	...	893 16 4	...	24,837 6 11
Wellington	1,886 0 7	...	882 6 11	644 15 9	26,367 3 5	3,041 3 2	425 15 4	33 4 10	29,867 6 9	1,893 6 4	60 4 3	1,953 10 7	...	1,360 16 4	...	...	1,953 10 7	...	1,360 16 4	...	36,544 16 11
Hawke's Bay	407 4 0	...	469 2 0	699 0 3	13,867 6 2	1,457 15 5	352 13 3	11 3 6	15,688 18 4	4,005 13 0	244 0 7	4,249 13 7	...	...	...	...	4,249 13 7	...	...	...	21,575 18 2
Marlborough	...	...	221 7 4	236 13 11	4,021 10 4	495 5 10	12 12 0	...	4,529 8 2	1,131 6 11	58 9 9	1,189 16 8	...	295 14 11	...	...	1,189 16 8	...	295 14 11	...	6,473 1 0
Nelson	...	...	489 10 2	550 0 0	13,234 3 3	1,674 6 0	238 13 5	...	15,147 2 8	4,316 19 5	...	4,316 19 5	...	3,530 2 11	...	...	4,316 19 5	...	3,530 2 11	...	24,034 12 4
Grey	...	...	491 13 0	155 2 0	4,424 17 4	323 4 4	79 3 0	7 18 6	4,835 3 2	1,169 2 5	117 15 1	1,286 17 6	...	...	...	...	1,286 17 6	...	...	...	6,768 15 8
Westland	...	...	316 0 0	256 15 0	5,057 14 4	499 11 11	137 12 0	0 16 0	5,695 14 3	4,458 1 6	162 1 0	4,620 2 6	...	614 8 8	...	...	4,620 2 6	...	614 8 8	...	11,523 0 3
North Canterbury	...	...	1,416 18 7	2,022 1 8	54,196 12 4	6,901 14 10	1,056 12 7	...	62,154 19 9	8,435 11 0	662 19 5	9,098 10 5	...	9,240 0 3	...	...	9,098 10 5	...	9,240 0 3	...	84,080 0 8
South Canterbury	...	...	496 13 10	517 5 11	12,488 4 8	1,308 17 10	187 14 7	...	13,984 17 1	1,610 0 8	87 0 11	1,697 1 7	...	1,712 5 4	...	...	1,697 1 7	...	1,712 5 4	...	18,408 3 9
Otago	...	...	1,643 15 11	2,128 1 1	67,803 11 11	6,320 15 5	1,314 0 2	...	75,488 7 6	6,145 5 7	790 6 1	6,935 11 8	...	1,503 1 5	...	...	6,935 11 8	...	1,503 1 5	...	87,648 17 7
Southland	...	...	701 16 2	483 5 10	20,029 11 3	1,373 13 10	283 19 8	4 2 0	21,691 6 9	2,322 12 9	163 11 6	2,486 4 3	...	1,477 13 4	...	...	2,486 4 3	...	1,477 13 4	...	27,264 1 0
Totals for 1887	2,716 19 3	...	9,893 7 10	10,731 8 9	303,648 2 2	31,183 9 2	5,518 5 9	57 4 10	340,407 1 11	50,040 10 4	2,850 19 7	52,621 9 11	...	267 2 8	...	...	52,621 9 11	...	267 2 8	...	443,266 12 9
Totals for 1886	4,819 5 8	...	10,695 0 8	10,241 1 10	290,794 15 7	29,104 5 9	5,573 0 9	125 2 0	325,597 4 1	61,257 11 0	3,750 3 4	65,007 14 4	...	533 19 7	...	...	65,007 14 4	...	23,874 5 1	...	440,768 11 3
Difference	-2,102 6 5	...	-801 12 10	490 6 11	12,853 6 7	2,079 3 5	-54 15 0	-67 17 2	14,809 17 10	-11,217 0 8	-1,169 3 9	-12,386 4 5	...	-266 16 11	...	...	-12,386 4 5	...	2,754 17 4	...	2,498 1 6

Table No. 6.
SUMMARY OF SCHOOL COMMITTEES' ACCOUNTS FOR THE YEAR ENDING
31st DECEMBER, 1887.

RECEIPTS.

Districts.	Balances. Jan. 1, 1887.		Receipts from Boards.			Local Contributions.		From other Sources.		Totals.		
			For General Purposes.	For Special Purposes.	For General Purposes.	For Special Purposes.						
	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.
Auckland	1,371	2 8	3,825	8 10	976	6 2	21 16 6	142 2 3	143 8 4	6,480	4 9	
Taranaki	158	7 5	643	9 6	44	0 0	0 2 6	8 13 6	13 14 0	868	6 11	
Wanganui	214	8 6	1,367	1 1	316	16 10	22 4 0	141 2 3	101 5 6	2,162	18 2	
Wellington	397	0 8	2,375	5 0	320	4 2	75 1 11	330 0 9	..	3,497	12 6	
Hawke's Bay	301	3 5	1,457	15 5	740	11 2	959 11 7	58 16 1	..	3,517	17 8	
Marlborough	130	16 0	1,017	9 5	32	4 7	48 10 0	..	29 7 5	1,258	7 5	
Nelson .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
North Canterbury	1,216	4 2	6,747	17 1	..	..	274 3 0	124 16 8	435 2 0	8,798	2 11
South Canterbury	275	9 7	1,091	2 9	119	4 6	28 3 3	140 10 0	319 17 2	1,974	7 3	
Westland	55	10 3	403	2 5	24	14 0	32 4 9	35 17 0	13 0 6	564	8 11	
Grey	26	7 4	56	18 1	6	3 3	..	..	13 15 6	103	4 2
Otago	1,836	10 5	5,043	3 4	310	10 6	216 5 4	349 1 4	861 6 9	8,616	17 8	
Southland	497	9 6	1,341	3 10	172	6 10	357 13 5	..	375 1 0	2,743	14 7	
Totals	6,480	9 11 25	369 16 9	3,063	2 0	2,035	16 3 1	330 19 10	2,305	18 2	40,586	2 11

EXPENDITURE.

Districts.	Cleaning, Fuel, Repairs, &c.	Expenditure of Special Grants.	Books, Maps, Furniture.	Paid towards Teachers' Salaries.	Committees' Expenses.	Sundries not classified.	Balances.	Totals.								
	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.						
Auckland	3,406	19 9	923	13 7	213	4 2	..	84 5 9	641	13 11	1,210	7 7	6,480	4 9		
Taranaki	536	8 9	43	8 4	47	2 8	..	13 11 0	82	11 5	145	4 9	868	6 11		
Wanganui	1,040	14 8	280	8 4	132	9 7	..	128 9 0	354	5 9	226	10 10	2,162	18 2		
Wellington	1,602	2 1	320	4 2	414	7 9	497	0 0	127	19 4	236	7 2	299	12 0	3,497	12 6
Hawke's Bay	1,126	7 4	802	12 0	125	2 7	..	967 12 4	203	11 4	292	12 1	3,517	17 8		
Marlborough	345	13 0	40	14 0	69	15 8	597	7 10	38	5 5	40	1 2	126	10 4	1,258	7 5
Nelson .. ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
N. Canterbury	5,681	2 10	..	..	949	10 3	29	18 2	125	1 8	754	4 11	1,258	5 1	8,798	2 11
S. Canterbury	1,008	3 6	125	19 9	164	4 6	107	2 11	66	3 9	210	3 3	292	9 7	1,974	7 3
Westland	358	0 10	7	8 0	31	0 0	0	9 0	8	19 5	24	6 11	134	4 9	564	8 11
Grey	86	19 3	..	..	1	3 0	..	..	3	5 7	..	..	11	16 4	103	4 2
Otago	4,267	10 0	284	5 5	373	5 9	195	16 3	156	1 11	1,360	14 0	1,979	4 4	8,616	17 8
Southland	1,448	6 9	172	6 10	171	18 3	43	3 4	97	12 0	325	9 9	484	17 8	2,743	14 7
Totals	20,908	8 9	3,001	0 5	2,693	4 2	1,470	17 6	1,817	7 2	4,233	9 7	6,461	15 4	40,586	2 11

NOTE.—The totals here entered have not much value, since there is no return from Nelson, and the return from Grey (as also in a less degree that from Wanganui) is incomplete.

Table No. 7.

RETURN of SALARIES of OFFICERS of EDUCATION BOARDS and TRAINING COLLEGES, not included in Table No. 9, as at 31st December, 1887.

Officers.	Salaries.	Remarks.
AUCKLAND :—		
Secretary and Treasurer	£ s. d. 500 0 0	
Clerk and Accountant	200 0 0	Also £40 from Girls' High School.
Clerk	225 0 0	
"	100 0 0	
"	80 0 0	
Messenger	80 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	500 0 0	} Also allowance of £1 a day when travelling.
"	400 0 0	
"	400 0 0	
Architect ... ..	...	2½ per cent. commission on plans, 2½ per cent. on supervision, and actual travelling expenses.
Principal of Training College	500 0 0	
Vice-Principal	100 0 0	Also £400 as Headmaster at Practising School.
Assistant	200 0 0	
Conductor of Classes at Thames	100 0 0	Also £307 as Headmaster of Kauaeranga Boys' School.
TARANAKI :—		
Secretary and Treasurer	175 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	450 0 0	Including travelling expenses.
WANGANUI :—		
Secretary	325 0 0	
Clerk	100 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	400 0 0	Also £150 travelling allowance.
Architect ... ..	...	Paid upon a sliding scale, which amounts to nearly 5 per cent. on an average, besides actual travelling expenses.
WELLINGTON :—		
Secretary	400 0 0	
Clerk	100 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	500 0 0	Also 3s. per diem forage, and £1 a day when travelling.
Messenger	24 0 0	
Training College :—		
Acting Principal	500 0 0	
Mistress	150 0 0	
Music Master	100 0 0	
Drawing Master	200 0 0	Also £200 and actual travelling expenses for public schools and pupil-teachers.
Science Master	200 0 0	Also £50 ditto.
Teacher of Drill and Gymnastics	50 0 0	" "
Drill Instructor, Wairarapa	30 0 0	
Architect ... ..	...	5 per cent. on contracts and actual travelling expenses.
HAWKE'S BAY :—		
Secretary and Inspector	500 0 0	Also £150 travelling allowance.
Treasurer and Clerk	200 0 0	
Cadet and Messenger	50 0 0	
MARLBOROUGH :—		
Secretary	100 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	125 0 0	Also actual travelling expenses; also Inspector for Nelson.
Messenger	12 10 0	
Architect ... ..	...	2½ per cent. for plans, and 2½ per cent. for supervision.
NELSON :—		
Secretary	275 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	550 0 0	Including travelling expenses; also Inspector for Marlborough.
Messenger	12 0 0	Also Messenger for Lands and Survey Office.
GREY :—		
Secretary and Inspector	300 0 0	With actual travelling expenses.
WESTLAND :—		
Secretary and Inspector	300 0 0	Also travelling allowance of 10s. a day, with coach fare or horse hire.
NORTH CANTERBURY :—		
Secretary and Treasurer	570 0 0	
First Clerk	250 0 0	
Second Clerk	150 0 0	
Messenger	90 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	500 0 0	} Also actual travelling expenses.
"	500 0 0	
"	500 0 0	
Training College :—		
Principal	570 0 0	
First Tutor	431 10 0	
Second Tutor	332 0 0	
Kindergarten Mistress	118 0 0	

Table No. 7—continued.
RETURN of SALARIES of OFFICERS, &c.—continued.

Officers.	Salaries.	Remarks.
NORTH CANTERBURY—continued.		
Drill Instructor	£ s. d. 292 10 0	Also £45 forage allowance, and actual travelling expenses.
Clerk of Works	175 0 0	Also actual travelling expenses.
Assistant Clerk of Works	52 0 0	
SOUTH CANTERBURY :—		
Secretary	275 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	450 0 0	Including travelling expenses.
Messenger	8 0 0	
Architect ... ..	...	2½ per cent. and travelling expenses.
OTAGO :—		
Secretary and Treasurer	500 0 0	
Clerk	250 0 0	
"	175 0 0	
"	85 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	550 0 0	} Also travelling expenses 25s. a day, and forage allowance of 25s. a week when employed in and around Dunedin.
"	450 0 0	
"	450 0 0	} Also actual travelling expenses.
Architect	350 0 0	
Clerk of Works	240 0 0	
Normal School—Rector	570 0 0	
" Matron	110 0 0	
" Tutor	360 0 0	
Gymnastic Teacher... ..	100 0 0	
Teacher of Singing	60 0 0	
School of Art—Master	416 0 0	
" Assistant	100 0 0	
" Pupil-teacher	55 0 0	
SOUTHLAND :—		
Secretary	250 0 0	
Treasurer	150 0 0	
Inspector of Schools	375 0 0	With £100 travelling allowance.
Inspector of Works ... ..	...	Paid according to amount of work done.

Table No. 8.

STATEMENT of EXPENDITURE and RECOVERIES in respect of all SERVICES under the Control or Supervision of the MINISTER of EDUCATION during the Year ending 31st March, 1888.

HEAD OFFICE (Vote No. 8A).	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Secretary	650 0 0	
Inspector-General	1,232 0 0	
Clerks and clerical assistance	78 5 9	
Travelling expenses	21 14 10	
Contingencies		1,982 0 7
PUBLIC SCHOOLS (not including special grants for buildings, shown below)— (Vote No. 8B).		
Grants to Education Boards—		
Capitation allowance	£341,182 13 9	
Less revenue from reserves	29,627 2 5	
	311,555 11 4	
Capitation allowance, at 1s. 6d., for scholarships	5,868 16 2	
Subsidies for inspection	4,000 0 0	
Subsidies for training of teachers	7,563 9 9	
Grants for rebuilding schools destroyed by fire	3,012 7 11	
Grants for purchase of recreation grounds	398 0 0	
Miscellaneous Expenditure—		
School at Chatham Islands	185 17 0	
Teachers' and Civil Service examinations	721 5 0	
Allowances for travelling and apparatus of drawing and science lecturer	32 0 1	
Commission on dismissal of master of Kaikorai school	85 0 0	
Sundries	2 15 0	
	333,423 2 3	
Less fees received for Teachers' and Civil Service Examination	759 4 0	
		332,663 18 3
Carried forward		334,645 18 10

Table No. 8—continued.
STATEMENT of EXPENDITURE and RECOVERIES—continued.

		£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Brought forward					334,645	18	10
NATIVE SCHOOLS (not including buildings, shown below)—(Vote No. 8c).							
Salary of Inspector		500	0	0			
Salaries and allowances of teachers		12,020	0	10			
Higher education and technical training		1,718	1	5			
Books, school requisites, sewing material, &c.		699	6	5			
Travelling (including removals of teachers)		604	9	8			
Repairs and planting		388	2	7			
General contingencies		557	10	1			
		16,487	11	0			
Less recoveries		183	16	2			
Total (£184 6s. charged to Native Reserves Funds)					16,303	14	10
INDUSTRIAL SCHOOLS—(Vote No. 8d).							
Auckland—							
Kent Street—							
Salaries	£127	13	11				
General maintenance	288	9	7				
Boarding out—							
Board of children	679	7	0				
Medical attendance and sundries	5	10	5				
		1,101	0	11			
Kohimarama --							
Salaries	450	15	4				
General maintenance	960	3	2				
Boarding out—							
Board of children	1,401	8	0				
Medical attendance and sundries	11	9	7				
		2,823	16	1			
Kent Street and Kohimarama—							
Salary of Official Correspondent	75	0	0				
		75	0	0			
Less recoveries—							
Kent Street	259	6	1				
Kohimarama	1,327	13	5				
		1,586	19	6			
Barnham—							
Salaries	841	9	4				
General maintenance	1,977	15	3				
Boarding out—							
Board of children	4,236	11	0				
Salary of Official Correspondent	100	0	0				
Medical attendance and sundries	33	11	6				
		7,189	7	1			
Less recoveries	3,258	8	11				
		3,930	18	2			
Caversham—							
Salaries	1,037	18	4				
General maintenance	2,240	14	6				
Boarding out—							
Board of children	4,066	1	4				
Salary of Official Correspondent	81	5	0				
Medical attendance and sundries	22	11	9				
		7,448	10	11			
Less recoveries	3,797	10	8				
		3,651	0	3			
Private Schools—							
St. Mary's, Auckland—							
Maintenance	673	1	0				
Less recoveries	55	19	10				
		616	1	2			
St. Joseph's, Wellington							
Maintenance	120	8	0				
Less recoveries	15	16	8				
		104	11	4			
St. Mary's, Nelson—							
Maintenance	1,768	19	6				
Less recoveries	320	9	0				
		1,448	19	6			
General Contingencies—							
Salary of Visiting Officer	156	0	0				
Travelling expenses of Visiting Officer	94	15	5				
Contingencies	15	4	4				
		265	19	9			
		12,429	18	8			
Less miscellaneous recoveries	51	4	4				
		12,378	14	4			
Carried forward					363,328	8	0

Table No. 8—continued.
STATEMENT OF EXPENDITURE and RECOVERIES—continued.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Brought forward				363,328	8	0
INSTITUTION FOR DEAF MUTES (Vote No. 8E).						
Director	600	0	0			
Assistants (including board)	605	8	11			
Rent and repairs	470	10	6			
Furniture and household requisites	72	1	0			
Travelling	138	0	5			
Medical attendance and medicine	42	8	6			
Board of pupils	1,622	4	9			
Clothing of pupils	5	2	3			
Sundries	12	0	0			
	3,567	16	4			
Less recoveries	278	2	8			
				3,289	13	8
HIGHER EDUCATION.						
Auckland Girls' High School	1,000	0	0			
Phames High School	300	0	0			
New Plymouth High School	100	0	0			
Wellington Girls' High School	350	0	0			
Nelson Girls' High School	300	0	0			
Ashburton High School	100	0	0			
Waitaki High School	250	0	0			
Southland Boys' and Girls' High Schools	177	2	9			
				2,577	2	9
MISCELLANEOUS SERVICES.						
Woodcuts for Botany Manual (Vote 8A)	26	12	0			
Ten copies "Native Flowers of New Zealand," Part I. (Vote 8B)	10	10	0			
				37	2	0
SCHOOL BUILDINGS (Vote No. 42).						
Public schools, grants to Education Boards	35,221	16	0			
Native schools	4,549	2	0			
Waitaki High School	250	0	0			
	40,020	18	0			
Less recoveries	21	0	0			
				39,999	18	0
STATUTORY GRANTS.						
Auckland University College	4,000	0	0			
University of New Zealand	3,000	0	0			
				7,000	0	0
Total expenditure out of appropriation for these services				416,232	4	5

Table No. 9.

LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS in the several EDUCATION DISTRICTS, with the Expenditure for the Year 1887, and the Names, Status, and Emoluments of the Teachers as in December, 1887.

NOTE 1.—Every couple of half-time schools is reckoned as one school in the consecutive numbering.
NOTE 2.—In the column for "Position in the School" "M" and "F" distinguish sex; "Pr." means Principal of a school having departments, with a head-teacher for each department; "D," head of a department; "H," head of a school; "M" or "F" (standing alone), sole teacher "A," assistant teacher; "P," pupil-teacher; and "S," sewing-teacher.

AUCKLAND.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked (B)) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
1	Mangonui— Kaitaia	1	115 16 8	7 0 0	37 3 3	Ephraim Shannon.. Mrs. Shannon ..	M S	100 0 0 10 0 0	19
2	Oruru	2	115 11 8	12 0 0	0 18 6	George Calvert .. Miss Garton ..	M S	100 0 0 10 0 0	18
3	Victoria Valley ..	3	105 10 0	7 0 0	..	Francis F. Lowe .. Mrs. Thompson ..	M S	100 0 0 8 0 0	20
4	Mangonui	4	216 13 4	19 15 0	2 13 6	Alfred C. Ballance Margarita Trimnell	H M A F	160 0 0 60 0 0	51
5	Totara	5	105 8 6	8 13 0	4 17 6	Charles Gribble ..	M	110 0 0	23
6	Whangaroa North ..	6	208 6 8	38 18 0	..	Frederick Booth .. Rosa Haverfield ..	H M F P	160 0 0 60 0 0	52
7	Kaeo	7	194 11 7	13 10 0	269 5 10	James B. Murray .. Margaret Broun ..	H M F P	150 0 0 40 0 0	43
8	Hokianga— Hokianga	8	130 0 0	9 11 6	..	John Ritchie .. Frances L. Clendon ..	M S	120 0 0 10 0 0	28
9	Kohukohu	9	205 6 7	10 0 0	3 6 3	George Lurge .. Thomas Reid .. Mrs. Seon ..	H M M P S	150 0 0 40 0 0 10 0 0	41
10	Bay of Islands— Okaihau	10	139 3 4	9 9 0	..	W. H. Nicholson .. Mrs. Nicholson ..	M S	120 0 0 10 0 0	22
11	Waimate	11	216 13 6	11 10 0	188 11 0	D. Garner Jones .. Jane A. Cameron ..	H M F P	175 0 0 60 0 0	56
12	Kawakawa	12	335 19 0	31 4 6	1 9 0	James Armstrong .. Sophia Larritt .. Rosanna Starratt ..	H M A F F P	200 0 0 80 0 0 60 0 0	101
13	Russell	13	140 0 0	10 0 0	0 5 0	Ellen Gibbs .. Sarah Gibbs .. Mrs. M. E. Brown..	H F A F F	80 0 0 60 0 0 28 0 0	38
14	Wahapu ^a Opua ^b	14 15	25 13 4 99 8 2	.. 8 0 0	.. 37 9 5	Alfred Oldham .. Frank K. Jessup .. Mrs. Stephenson ..	H M M P S	100 0 0 40 0 0 10 0 0	35
15	Pakaru	16	173 9 2	25 0 0	1 10 0	T. B. Tanner .. Elizabeth J. Bennett	H M F P	120 0 0 40 0 0	30
16	Ruapekapeka ^b ..	17	77 14 2	9 15 6	25 0 4	John M. Waru .. Selina E. Irving ..	M S	80 0 0 10 0 0	18
17	Whangarei— Whananaki ..	18	19 1 8	..	25 6 9	James Macfadzean Clifford A. Stevens	M M	80 0 0 140 0 0	17
18	Otonga ^d	19	91 9 4	7 0 0	..	Mrs. Rickard ..	S	5 0 0	17
19	Opuawhanga ^d ..	20	103 4 8	7 0 0	48 12 0	Walter Ovens ..	M	120 0 0	12
20	Hikurangi ^e Upper Otonga ^e ..	20 21	.. 183 0 4	7 0 0 8 0 0	2 19 3 ..	.. Alex. M. Rust .. Mary Sturtevant ..	.. H M F P	.. 135 0 0 40 0 0	21 32
21	Kamo	22	401 3 4	35 0 0	0 13 0	Edward Millington Clara Edmiston .. Jas. D. McNaughton Jessie F. P. Davis..	H M A F M P F P	200 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0	102
22	Whangarei	23	395 14 0	43 3 6	5 2 6	William J. Connell Ella Steadman .. F. M. Greatbatch .. James T. G. Cox ..	H M A F F P M P	210 0 0 90 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0	142
23	Whareora ^e	24	128 10 0	15 0 0	0 12 11	William Collins .. Mrs. Clotworthy ..	M S	120 0 0 5 0 0	14
24	Parua Bay No. 2 ^e ..	25	..	7 0 0	4 19 2	Robert Hogwood ..	M	150 0 0	19
25	Parua Bay No. 1 ^e .. Whangarei Heads ^e ..	25	171 8 8 ..	7 8 0 7 0 0	1 5 4 29 2 0	Mrs. Macdonald .. Mrs. Macdonald .. Mary Macdonald ..	S S S	10 0 0 5 0 0 5 0 0	23 20
26	Maunu ^e Otaika ^e	26	156 7 9 ..	7 0 0 7 0 0	7 19 9 5 0 0	Julian Brook .. Mrs. A. M. Taylor.. Mrs. Downe ..	M S S	140 0 0 5 0 0 5 0 0	21 17
27	Maungatapere ^e .. Kaitara ^e	27	133 15 0 ..	7 0 0 7 0 0	2 6 0 60 4 6	Harry Hookin .. Mrs. Roose ..	M S	120 0 0 10 0 0	16 11
28	Ruatangata East ^e .. Ruatangata West ^e ..	28	137 10 0 ..	24 0 0 ..	..	Alex. McNaughton Mrs. Lilley ..	M S	140 0 0 10 0 0	24 12
29	Mangapai No. 1 ^e .. Mangapai No. 2 ^e ..	29	103 6 8 ..	7 0 0 7 0 0	4 12 0 ..	George A. Davidson ..	M ..	120 0 0 ..	12 12
30	Maungakaramea ..	30	208 14 5	10 0 0	1 12 0	Frederick W. Kysh Amy S. Carmichael	H M F P	135 0 0 60 0 0	34

^a Aided. ^b New school opened in January. ^c New school opened in October. ^d Half-time; closed during June quarter. ^e Half-time.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

AUCKLAND—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
31	Whangarei—continued.		110 15 11	14 0 0	1 10 9	George A. Worsley	M	115 0 0	(16
	Waikiekie East ^a	31							(13
	Waikiekie West ^a								
32	Waipu Cave ^b	32	17 11 4	7 0 0	..	Jessie Fraser ..	F	20 0 0	4
33	Waipu North River ..	33	123 15 0	7 11 0	7 0 0	Kenneth Campbell	M	120 0 0	29
34	Waipu Central ..	34	186 5 0	21 14 6	2 6 7	John A. C. Lamont	H M	125 0 0	35
						Rosa Hawkins ..	F P	40 0 0	
35	Waipu Upper ..	35	213 15 8	24 7 0	13 6 11	Howard J. S. Ellis	H M	135 0 0	39
						Isabella M. Wilson	F P	60 0 0	
36	Waipu Cove ..	36	110 16 4	7 0 0	..	Frank Jameson ^c ..	M	80 0 0	17
						Annie McGregor ..	S	10 0 0	
37	Hobson— Dargaville ..	37	274 19 10	19 9 0	1 0 9	Tom Wilson ..	H M	175 0 0	62
						Eva P. Cato ..	F P	60 0 0	
						George F. C. Hosking	M P	40 0 0	
38	Aratapu ..	38	313 9 3	38 13 3	0 19 11	John Stallworthy ..	H M	200 0 0	103
						Jessie Evans ..	A F	60 0 0	
						James Graham ..	M P	60 0 0	
39	Te Kopuru ..	39	209 3 4	21 0 0	..	John Lindley ..	H M	150 0 0	42
						Mrs. A. S. Boulton ..	A F	60 0 0	
	Red Hill ^d ..	40	64 0 0	3 10 0	2 6 2	Edward S. Lewis ..	M	52 0 0	13
						Mrs. Lewis ..	S	10 0 0	
40	Otamatea— Arapohue ..	41	115 6 8	16 0 0	0 4 6	Mary A. Stanton ..	F	108 0 0	37
41	Tokatoka ^e ..	42	105 3 8	7 0 0	1 0 0	Charles T. Smyth ..	M	100 0 0	14
						Mrs. W. Haslett ..	S	10 0 0	
42	Matakohe ..	43	73 0 0	7 0 0	..	Ellen Warn ..	F	70 0 0	14
43	Paparoa ..	44	222 10 0	17 10 6	..	Thomas W. Wilson	H M	150 0 0	43
						Elizabeth Davis ..	A F	70 0 0	
	Paparoa Homestead ^d	45	49 0 0	3 10 0	1 19 6	Ada Trounson ..	F	40 0 0	16
44	Maungaturoto ..	46	137 18 4	7 10 0	1 0 9	Walter W. Madden	M	120 0 0	22
						Mrs. Mason ..	S	10 0 0	
45	Kaiwaka ^a ..	47	137 1 8	7 0 0	0 5 0	John T. Giffney ..	M	140 0 0	18
46	Mangawai Beach ^a		7 0 0	0 5 0	Mrs. Giffney ..	S	5 0 0	11
						Mrs. S. E. Theobald	S	5 0 0	
47	Mangawai ^a ..	48	122 14 8	12 0 0	0 6 5	Robert McPherson	M	120 0 0	8
	Te Arai ^a	7 0 0	0 14 9	Mrs. Giffney ..	S	5 0 0	14
48	Te Pahi ..	49	100 0 0	7 0 0	..	Amelia Fisher ..	F	100 0 0	23
49	Albertland North ^f ..	50	110 0 0	7 0 0	2 3 6	Henry W. C. Philips	M	120 0 0	26
50	Rodney— Port Albert ..	51	199 4 2	19 9 6	2 3 1	Benjamin M. Gubb	H M	135 0 0	38
						Mary E. Edwards ..	F P	50 0 0	
51	Wellsford ..	52	71 6 8	7 0 0	..	Annie M. Shannon	F	56 0 0	14
52	Warehine ^f ..	53	73 12 0	7 0 0	6 0 0	Mrs. Waters ..	F	90 0 0	20
53	Hotoe North ^a ..	54	143 9 10	7 0 0	0 12 0	Thomas Day ..	M	120 0 0	23
54	Tauhoa ^a	7 0 0	0 1 9	Mrs. Isa Wilson ..	S	5 0 0	16
						Mrs. A. Green ..	S	5 0 0	
	Great Barrier ^g ..	55	100 0 0	..	..	Herbert Bates ..	M	100 0 0	20
55	Tryphena ^h ..	56	34 16 8	7 0 0	6 5 0	David Jenkins ..	M	80 0 0	18
56	Pakiri ^a ..	57	110 0 0	7 0 0	0 16 6	Charles H. Holder	M	110 0 0	8
57	Big Omaha ^a		..	..	..	..	..	..	15
	Matakana Upper	58	162 10 0	15 0 0	239 18 0	D. W. Jones ..	H M	120 0 0	34
						Jane E. Calder ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Isabella Meiklejohn	S	10 0 0	
58	Little Omaha ..	59	184 6 10	7 10 0	..	C. A. Walter ..	H M	120 0 0	25
						Caroline J. Flatt ..	F P	50 0 0	
59	Matakana Lower ^a	60	155 16 8	14 0 0	43 9 8	Wm. W. Hill ..	M	150 0 0	12
	Mullet Point ^a		Miss Buchanan ..	S	5 0 0	28
						Mrs. Algie ..	S	5 0 0	
	Mahurangi Heads ^a	61	121 3 0	17 5 0	35 5 6	Thomas R. Atkinson	M	130 0 0	8
	Mahurangi H'ds West ^a		8 7 6	9 1 9	Miss McBrierty ..	S	10 0 0	15
60	Kaipara Flats ..	62	114 13 10	7 0 0	7 3 3	Frederick J. Ohlson	M	110 0 0	24
						Miss Wyatt ..	S	10 0 0	
61	Warkworth ..	63	291 4 8	18 5 6	..	Alexander Campbell	H M	175 0 0	64
						Ada Blackman ..	A F	60 0 0	
						Emily Fordham ..	F P	50 0 0	
62	Dome Valley ..	64	211 19 6	10 0 0	1 16 10	R. C. Whitham ..	H M	150 0 0	40
						Harriet Smith ..	F P	60 0 0	
63	Komokoriki No. 1 ^a	65	73 6 8	7 0 0	5 7 10	Frank Ogle ..	M	100 0 0	7
	Komokoriki No. 2 ^a		..	..	8 19 6	1 14 1	..	..	11
64	Puhoi ..	66	225 15 0	25 0 0	..	M. F. Daly ..	H M	160 0 0	56
						Sarah A. Donaldson	A F	60 0 0	
65	Waitemata— Waiwera ..	67	106 0 0	8 0 0	..	E. Mildred Pheny	F	108 0 0	32
66	Wainui ^a ..	68	..	16 0 0	..	Frank H. Horne ..	M	140 0 0	11
67	Wade ^a ..		..	130 4 2	7 12 6	..	..	..	23
68	Kaukapakapa ..	69	196 13 4	12 11 6	..	George W. Murray	H M	150 0 0	42
						Elizabeth M. J. Lewis	A F	40 0 0	

^a Half-time. ^b Aided; closed during June quarter. ^c Probationer in temporary charge. ^d Aided. ^e Reopened January, 1887.
^f Closed during June quarter. ^g Itinerant. ^h Aided; closed during March and June quarters.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

AUCKLAND—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
84	Eden— Tamaki West ..	90	£ s. d. 204 11 8	£ s. d. 17 10 0	£ s. d. 229 0 0	A. J. McCracken .. John J. Caley .. Maria Bridson ..	H M M P S	135 0 0 60 0 0 10 0 0	39
85	Remuera ..	91	497 3 4	40 0 0	115 11 0	Mrs. M. S. Harden .. Isabella M. Coleman .. Beatrice E. Watkin .. Mrs. Alice Mayhew .. Effie S. Bull .. Lydia M. Hill ..	H F A F A F A F A F F P	192 0 0 90 0 0 70 0 0 60 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0	202
86	Ellerslie ..	92	277 18 4	34 10 0	11 6 9	James E. Waygood .. Rosina E. Thompson .. Mabel A. Bowden ..	H M A F F P	175 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0	79
87	Panmure ..	93	310 16 8	32 5 0	9 1 6	Thomas L. May .. Isabella F. Kells .. Henry Tidmarsh ..	H M A F A M	190 0 0 60 0 0 60 0 0	86
88	Auckland [B]— Grafton Road ..	94	1,174 2 6	80 0 0	50 1 8	George Healey, B.A. .. Richard Crowe .. Mary E. Hopper .. Florence Nicholson .. Mary A. Fellows .. Kate Calvert .. Sarah E. Mill .. Agnes Hawkins .. Martha J. Shepherd .. Elizabeth Tring .. Annie Moses .. Adelaide Latimer ..	H M A M A F A F A F A F F P F P F P F P A F F P	330 0 0 210 0 0 90 0 0 80 0 0 80 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0	453
89	Newton East ..	95	1,992 0 9	281 1 2	95 17 2	Rev. R. Coates, B.A. .. Francis Warren .. W. H. Draffin * .. Lydia Wright .. W. H. Newton .. Charlotte E. Hopper .. Jessie McGlashan .. E. Hungerford .. Arundel M. Beale .. Kate Keesing .. Frances J. Davis .. Susan Ormiston .. Mary Lewis .. Marion Maxwell .. Theresa Coffey .. Lavinia M. Hobson .. D. L. Smart .. Laura M. Morrin .. Harold Blackman .. Margaret Newman ..	H M A M A M A F A M A F A F A F A F A F A F F P F P F P F P F P A M F P F P M P F P	399 0 0 225 0 0 150 0 0 110 0 0 120 0 0 90 0 0 90 0 0 90 0 0 80 0 0 80 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	683
	Newton West ..	96	1,147 18 0	94 12 7	656 4 9	James C. Dickenson .. James Grierson .. Maria C. Walker .. Rosanna Bowen .. Ellen Blades .. Mrs. Jane Skeen .. Margaret Coghill .. Janet Wilson .. Caspar A. Semadini .. Clara Hayle .. Jessie A. Burns .. Grace Boone .. Jessie Bayly .. James Howie .. Frances Thornton .. E. F. Hawkins .. Thomas D. Rice .. Charles A. Bruford .. Kate Vialoux .. C. L. Robertson .. Jane A. Smart .. Margaret Kelly .. Margaret B. Gordon .. Maria Kilfoyle .. Flora E. Rhodes ..	H M A M A F A F A F A F A F A F A M F P F P F P F P M P F P F P H M A F A F F P F P F P F P F P	321 0 0 150 0 0 100 0 0 100 0 0 80 0 0 80 0 0 70 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 40 0 0 260 0 0 130 0 0 70 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0	427
90	Newmarket [B] ..	97	717 10 0	50 0 0	37 3 1	Charles A. Bruford .. Kate Vialoux .. C. L. Robertson .. Jane A. Smart .. Margaret Kelly .. Margaret B. Gordon .. Maria Kilfoyle .. Flora E. Rhodes ..	H M A F A F F P F P F P F P F P	260 0 0 130 0 0 70 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0	261
91	Eden— Epsom ..	98	242 10 0	18 15 0	243 15 6	W. N. McIntosh .. Mrs. Jessie Cranwell .. Mary L. Hill ..	H M A F A F	175 0 0 60 0 0 40 0 0	78

* Head-master of free night school.

TABLE NO. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*AUCKLAND—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
92	Eden— <i>continued.</i> Mount Eden ..	99	£ s. d. 762 10 10	£ s. d. 55 0 0	£ s. d. 2 5 9	Alfred Hosking .. M. A. Braithwaite .. Mary Lovatt .. W. G. Hughes .. Agnes G. Steel .. Louisa R. Prince .. Helena M. Gilbert .. Hilda M. E. Kissling .. Matilda Kidd .. Florence M. Smith ..	H M A F A F A M F P F P F P F P F P F P	270 0 0 110 0 0 90 0 0 100 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	294
93	Point Chevalier *	100	25 8 4	4 7 6	889 10 9	John Rees .. G. A. Thompson .. Margaret Astley ..	H M A F F P	160 0 0 70 0 0 30 0 0	
94	Mount Albert ..	101	502 1 8	35 0 0	7 14 6	B. Cronin, B.A. .. Hannah Astley .. Elizabeth Quinn .. Agnes French .. W. L. Cox .. Mary E. Dempsey ..	H M A F F P F P A M A F	220 0 0 90 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0	163
95	Onehunga [B]	102	973 13 10	80 0 0	27 13 9	R. D. Stewart .. Mrs. L. Woodward .. Constance Frost .. Ellen A. Swain .. James Dean .. Selina J. F. Mulgan .. Helen Robb .. Joseph F. Dixon .. Hannah M. Brown .. Teresa Howan ..	H M A F A F A F A M A F A F M P F P F P	299 0 0 150 0 0 90 0 0 90 0 0 80 0 0 60 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	363
96	Eden— Mount Roskill ..	103	215 16 8	15 0 6	..	Evan Richards .. Hannah J. Priestly ..	H M A F	150 0 0 60 0 0	49
97	Avondale ..	104	464 3 4	35 0 0	6 8 8	John Lyon Scott .. Jessie French .. Kate Duncan .. George McGibbon .. Agnes Mulvaney ..	H M A F F P A M F P	220 0 0 90 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0	152
98	Manukau— Waiheke Island ..	105	81 13 4	9 10 0	..	John S. Phillips ..	M	80 0 0	18
99	Pakuranga ..	106	278 6 8	17 10 0	1 18 6	Alfred J. Litten .. Helena T. Shortt .. Isabella M. Roberts ..	H M F P F P	175 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0	60
100	Howick ..	107	230 0 0	18 18 0	4 9 6	C. Bulmer Davis .. Lucy Anderson ..	H M A F	175 0 0 60 0 0	61
101	Turanga Creek ..	108	135 8 4	7 0 0	1 15 9	James J. Potter .. Mrs. Potter ..	M S	120 0 0 10 0 0	26
102	Maraetai ..	109	90 5 0	7 0 0	1 6 8	Arabella C. Ryan ..	F	72 0 0	13
103	Ness Valley ^b Wairoa South ..	110 111	73 6 8 272 1 8	7 0 0 20 0 0	0 13 3 14 1 6	Mary H. Currie .. H. N. Le Gallais .. Ida Wallis .. C. A. Browne ..	F H M F P F P	80 0 0 190 0 0 40 0 0 50 0 0	21 82
104	Mangere ..	112	304 3 4	25 0 0	2 2 0	James Mellisop .. Ada Pascoe .. Janet Wyllie ..	H M A F A F	190 0 0 80 0 0 50 0 0	77
105	Otahuhu ..	113	441 13 4	32 10 0	..	Tom R. Blandford .. Alfred F. Burton .. Sarah Hall .. Kate Bowden .. Lucy S. Luke ..	H M A M F P F P F P	210 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0	134
106	Otara ..	114	324 3 4	20 0 0	8 17 0	C. A. Robertson .. Catherine D. Grant .. Janet McGee .. Helen J. Walter ..	H M A F F P F P	190 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0 30 0 0	84
107	East Tamaki ..	115	173 6 8	18 0 0	45 0 0	Joseph R. Black .. Helen McGee ..	H M F P	125 0 0 40 0 0	37
108	Woodside ..	116	153 12 11	21 5 0	7 5 0	Joseph Calvert .. Mrs. Galloway ..	M S	135 0 0 10 0 0	30
109	Papakura Valley No. 1 .. Papakura Valley No. 2 ^c	117 118	115 16 8 115 16 8	7 0 0 8 14 6	..	James Muir .. Mrs. Muir .. Thomas Halliwell ..	M S M	100 0 0 10 0 0 100 0 0	17 20
110	Papakura ..	119	280 0 0	17 19 8	..	Margaret Reid .. Charles Cooper .. Ella Wills .. Janet S. Brown ..	S H M F P F P	10 0 0 175 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0	66
111	Ardmore ..	120	124 3 4	7 0 0	..	R. C. MacLaurin .. Helen Watson ..	M S	100 0 0 10 0 0	17
112	Drury ..	121	205 16 8	31 13 3	1 9 3	Captain T. Brown .. Fanny J. McKee ..	H M F P	150 0 0 50 0 0	47

* New school opened in October.

^b Aided; closed during June Quarter.^c Closed at 31st December, 1887.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

AUCKLAND—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
113	Manukau—continued.		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
	Karaka ^a ..	122	67 10 1	7 4 0	155 0 9	Adelaide Bischoff ..	F	100 0 0	20
	Manukau Heads ^b ..	123	.. ..	7 0 0	..	Thomas W. Scott ..	M	120 0 0	8
114	Awhitu ^c ..	120	0 0 0	7 0 0	..	..	..	..	18
115	Pollok ..	124	98 6 8	7 0 0	1 12 4	Barbara C. Anderson ..	F	90 0 0	16
116	Waipipi ..	125	200 8 10	10 13 3	0 6 0	John W. Sumner ..	H M	150 0 0	47
	Kohekohe ..	126	191 8 2	8 0 0	2 3 0	Elizabeth Keary ..	F P	60 0 0	
	Brookside ..	127	98 6 8	7 5 6	8 16 6	John Murray ..	H M	135 0 0	32
	Kariotahi ..	128	180 8 4	12 0 0	11 11 3	Mary F. Phillips ..	F P	60 0 0	
	Waiuku ..	129	259 5 8	27 4 9	3 12 0	Elizabeth Escott ..	F	90 0 0	18
	Waitangi ..	130	150 16 8	7 10 0	2 0 0	Alfred Goldsbury ..	H M	150 0 0	46
	Maioiro ..	131	100 0 0	7 0 0	..	Sarah E. Hamlin ..	F P	40 0 0	
117	West Mauku ..	132	95 9 0	25 0 9	8 1 10	George M. Bradshaw ..	H M	160 0 0	55
	Papumahoe ..	133	240 15 8	17 4 6	..	Sarah B. Arey ..	F P	60 0 0	
118	Puni ..	134	197 6 8	12 0 0	17 0 3	Alethea S. O. Hamlin ..	F P	40 0 0	
120	Ararimu ..	135	170 8 4	8 0 0	254 8 6	W. H. Worsley ..	H M	135 0 0	31
121	Ararimu Valley ..	136	191 14 0	8 0 0	0 3 6	Ernest J. Walters ..	M P	40 0 0	
122	Hunua ..	137	127 10 0	7 0 0	..	Annie Barriball ..	S	10 0 0	
123	Maketu ..	138	211 13 4	15 0 0	10 0 0	Matilda Taylor ..	F	100 0 0	20
124	Bombay ..	139	314 11 8	21 15 0	9 7 8	Augustus N. Scott ..	H M	135 0 0	34
125	Paparata ..	140	147 0 2	8 0 0	2 10 0	Harriett H. Burgess ..	F P	60 0 0	
126	Pukekohe East ..	141	160 0 0	12 0 0	..	Arthur Short ..	H M	160 0 0	52
127	Pukekohe West ..	142	399 5 7	60 0 0	2 10 9	Louisa Fowler ..	F P	50 0 0	
128	Harrisville ..	143	261 18 4	25 1 4	1 19 5	E. W. Browne ..	H M	125 0 0	38
129	Tuakau ..	144	304 7 6	18 15 0	107 9 6	David Russell ..	M P	50 0 0	
	Whangarata ^d ..	145	25 0 0	5 9 0	251 3 10	Thomas H. Chapman ..	H M	135 0 0	35
130	Pokeno Hill ..	146	158 18 3	7 10 0	2 4 2	Mary Kearney ..	F P	40 0 0	
131	Pokeno Valley ..	147	228 17 0	13 0 0	..	A. M. Kavanagh ..	H M	120 0 0	33
	Queen's Redoubt ..	148	96 0 2	7 0 0	1 7 8	Margaret H. Crosbie ..	F P	40 0 0	
	Maungatawhiri Valley ..	149	92 7 6	7 0 0	..	George B. Reid ..	M	120 0 0	26
132	Whangapoua ^e ..	150	78 6 8	7 0 0	2 1 3	William McKee ..	H M	150 0 0	48
133	Coromandel ..	151	300 16 8	25 11 11	58 5 0	Harriett H. Cossey ..	F P	50 0 0	
134	Driving Creek ..	152	312 10 0	63 6 3	1 14 0	James Hogwood ..	H M	190 0 0	82
135	Mercury Bay ..	153	270 10 10	18 15 0	0 4 6	Mrs. Forde ..	A F	80 0 0	
	Mercury Bay, Upper Mill ^e ..	154	67 2 8	1 19 6	..	Mary M. Cossey ..	F P	30 0 0	
136	Thames—Tairua ..	155	210 16 8	12 7 8	2 12 3	Arthur M. Perry ..	H M	120 0 0	33
137	Hastings ..	156	145 6 6	8 12 6	8 9 3	Adrian T. Kelly ..	M P	40 0 0	
138	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mrs. Smallfield ..	S	10 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mrs. Sharp ..	H F	120 0 0	37
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Gertrude E. Barlow ..	F P	40 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	John Fisher ..	H M	210 0 0	137
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	A. J. Tinning ..	A F	70 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Emily J. Spence ..	A F	70 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Margaret Hunter ..	F P	50 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Neil H. Kennedy ..	H M	175 0 0	68
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mary Honan ..	F P	60 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Jemima Robb ..	A F	50 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Denis O'Donoghue ..	H M	175 0 0	66
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Emma Revell ..	A F	80 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	William Gelling ..	M P	40 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Francis H. Brown ..	M	100 0 0	28
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	A. Ernest Hill ..	H M	135 0 0	33
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Helena M. LeQuessne ..	F P	50 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	O. T. Hearne ..	H M	150 0 0	35
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mary S. Slator ..	F P	60 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Frederick Elmsly ..	M	80 0 0	20
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mary Wright ..	S	10 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mrs. Isabella McCaw ..	F	100 0 0	22
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Walter Rapson ..	M	60 0 0	15
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	L. C. Marshall ..	H M	200 0 0	103
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Charlotte Hougham ..	A F	70 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Jane Hunt ..	F P	40 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Joseph R. Rockliff ..	H M	190 0 0	91
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Christina Harrower ..	A F	80 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mary S. Clymo ..	F P	40 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Frank Burton ..	H M	175 0 0	69
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Ella Burton ..	A F	90 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Mrs. Mary Taylor ..	F	52 0 0	13
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Henry B. Wilson ..	H M	150 0 0	45
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Margaret C. Gubbins ..	A F	60 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	F. S. M. Hankin ..	H M	150 0 0	41
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Emily Brown ..	F P	40 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Arthur Home ..	H M	210 0 0	131
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Sarah Golt ..	A F	80 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Rosabel Wolff ..	F P	60 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Elizabeth Lodder ..	F P	50 0 0	
	Thames [B]—Tairua ..	157	439 10 10	46 11 0	..	Elizabeth M. Gibb ..	F P	50 0 0	

^a New school opened in April.^b Half-time; closed at end of 1887.^c Half-time.^d New school opened in May.^e Aided.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*

AUCKLAND—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked (B)) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
139	Thames [B]— <i>continued.</i> Waiotahi Creek ..	158	389 9 2	67 0 0	2 14 6	R. B. Heriot ^a .. Evan R. Lillington ^b .. W. H. V. Hall .. Emma Ashman .. Jessie M. Murray ..	HM HM AM AF FP	210 0 0 150 0 0 100 0 0 60 0 0 30 0 0	129
	Waiokaraka ..	159	773 6 8	90 5 0	16 3 6	Thomas Isemonger .. James Christie .. William Hammond .. Elizabeth Hill .. Charlotte Murrish .. Mary A. Heighway .. Mary McLoughlin .. Kate P. Cleare .. William Simmonds .. Mary R. S. McQuade .. Sarah A. Coad ..	HM AM MP FP FP FP FP FP MP FP FP	270 0 0 160 0 0 40 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 30 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0	289
140	Kauaeranga Boys' ..	160	1,164 0 4	113 15 0	2 8 6	Horatia Phillips ^c .. Albert Gerring .. Cordelia Crowther .. Mrs. Phillips .. Kate Mulvaney .. Elizabeth M. Ryan .. M. A. Ashman .. Annie Lamb .. Margaret Best .. Martha Stilwell .. F. E. Fletcher .. Alfred C. Hall .. Frederick Lough .. William E. Johns ..	HM AM AF AF AF AF FP FP AF AF MP MP MP	337 0 0 225 0 0 120 0 0 80 0 0 60 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	389
	Kauaeranga Girls' ..	161	602 15 2	57 10 3	26 3 0	Frances Haselden .. Jessie W. Paterson .. Mrs. F. Macky .. Kate Truscott .. E. Greenslade .. Margaret Akers .. Sophia Wilson .. Edith Brown ..	HF AF AF FP FP FP FP FP	208 0 0 100 0 0 80 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0	268
141	Parawai ..	162	498 15 0	42 8 0	3 12 6	David Schofield .. Kate A. Fletcher .. Alfred Taylor .. Florence Colebrook .. Lena Gibbons .. Kate E. Gillespie ..	HM AF AM FP FP AF	210 0 0 80 0 0 80 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0	141
142	Thames— Turua ..	163	117 10 0	9 0 0	8 6 6	George N. Phillips .. Miss Bagnall ..	M S	110 0 0 10 0 0	24
143	Puriri ..	164	186 13 4	24 3 0	..	George Nield .. R. J. H. Paterson .. Miss Nield ..	HM MP S	135 0 0 50 0 0 10 0 0	30
	Omahu ^d ..	165	..	3 10 0	23 1 5	William J. May ..	M	150 0 0	18
	Hikutaia ^e ..			7 0 0	1 4 6	Mrs. Scott ..	S	5 0 0	22
144	Paeroa ..	166	343 13 10	31 5 0	10 18 11	Walter Sullivan .. Emma Skudder .. Elizabeth Akers .. Mary Blakely ..	HM FP AF FP	190 0 0 60 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0	87
	Owharoa ^e ..	167	..	7 0 0	..	Joseph R. Whitaker ^f ..	M	135 0 0	16
	Mackaytown ^e ..			36 18 3	6 14 9	Rudolf Haeusler ^g .. T. E. McLoughrey ..	M S	100 0 0 10 0 0	16
	Waitekauri ..	168	135 16 8	21 3 6	1 3 9	A. Carson Dunning .. T. E. McLoughrey ..	M S	135 0 0 10 0 0	31
145	Raglan— Churchill ..	169	62 14 0	7 0 0	0 10 8	Sarah A. Huskisson .. Charles K. Cornforth ..	F M	60 0 0 150 0 0	15 20
146	Harapepe ^h ..	170	142 10 0	7 0 0	..	Mrs. Cornforth ..	S	5 0 0	
147	Raglan ..	171	120 0 0	7 0 0	0 13 3	George F. S. Horsey .. Mrs. Horsey ..	M S	110 0 0 10 0 0	26
148	Waitetuna ..	172	100 0 0	7 0 0	..	Catherine S. Spence ..	F	100 0 0	21
149	Te Mata ..	173	137 15 6	7 0 0	7 2 0	George M. Calvert .. Mrs. Jerome ..	M S	120 0 0 10 0 0	26
150	Ruapuke ..	174	63 0 0	7 12 6	..	Mrs. E. Peglar ..	F	60 0 0	14
	Te Kirikiri ⁱ ..	175	42 0 0	..	..	Emma Fielder ..	F	40 0 0	10
151	Waikato— Miranda ..	176	80 15 0	10 10 0	13 8 9	Norman D. McKay .. Miss Peters ..	M S	80 0 0 10 0 0	14

^a Temporarily engaged as Assistant Inspector. ^b Substitute teacher. ^c Also £100 a year as master of Thames Training Classes. ^d New school opened in June; half-time. ^e Half-time. ^f On leave of absence. ^g Probationer, in temporary charge. ^h Half-time with Te Rore. ⁱ Aided.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

AUCKLAND—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
152	Waikato—continued. Mercer	177	186 14 8	20 4 6	35 0 0	Charles T. Edwards	H M	150 0 0	49
153	Rangiriri	178	105 7 6	7 0 0	0 15 6	Jessie Mathieson .. Rev. Johnson Selby	A F M	40 0 0 80 0 0	23
154	Wairanga	179	66 14 7	7 0 0	2 12 9	Miss Eliza Walker	S	10 0 0	
155	Ohinewai	180	88 15 0	7 0 0	5 10 9	Harriett M. Judd... M. A. M. Tristram	F F	64 0 0 90 0 0	15 22
156	Huntly	181	276 13 7	40 7 7	260 0 11	Richard T. Talbot .. Alice S. Hyatt .. Elizabeth Talbot ..	H M A F F P	190 0 0 60 0 0 30 0 0	87
157	Taupiri	182	100 0 0	7 0 0	7 0 0	Jane C. Spence ..	F	100 0 0	28
158	Hamilton East	183	405 8 8	43 4 1	0 4 6	Percy E. Stevens .. Elizabeth Biggs .. Leonora Salmon .. Elizabeth M. Scott Kate Davis ..	H M A F F P F P F P	210 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0	143
159	Kirikiri ^a	184	58 10 0	7 0 0	..	Mrs. Mary Stone ..	F	60 0 0	14
160	Tamahere	185	149 11 0	8 0 0	257 14 1	Arthur Edwards ^b .. Bessie H. Sandes ..	H M F P	100 0 0 50 0 0	42
161	Hautapu	186	129 3 4	10 3 9	1 14 3	Robert Ormsby .. Miss Selby ..	M S	120 0 0 10 0 0	29
162	Cambridge (District High School)	187	782 19 3	71 0 0	5 13 0	W. S. Stewart, B.A. Robert J. Parry .. Linda Young .. Helen B. Macky .. Elizabeth A. Russell Magdalen L. Russell B. E. Carnachan .. (Charles W. Clark Mrs. Thomas Bruce	H M A M A F A F F P F P F P M S	300 0 0 120 0 0 100 0 0 100 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 110 0 0 10 0 0	205
163	Taotaoroa No. 1 ^c Taotaoroa No. 2 ^c	188	173 3 4	14 0 0	..	T. F. Newcombe ..	M	80 0 0	12
164	Tawhare	189	105 2 4	7 0 0	14 9 6	Mrs. Thomas Bruce	S	10 0 0	11
165	Waipa— Ngaruawahia	190	316 11 8	30 6 3	4 2 4	J. F. Newcombe .. James Chappell .. Alice L. F. Gilbert Isabella Clark .. Isabella Braithwaite	M H M A F F P F P	80 0 0 190 0 0 80 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0	99
166	Pukete	191	110 0 0	14 0 0	1 0 0	Charles Nettleship Mrs. Nettleship ..	M S	100 0 0 10 0 0	20
167	Whatawhata	192	92 10 0	7 0 0	1 12 6	George B. Horgan .. Mrs. Horgan ..	M S	80 0 0 10 0 0	18
168	Hamilton West	193	467 9 5	56 11 0	1 13 0	John M. Murray .. Elizabeth B. Murray Annie Keane .. Catherine E. Barry Ellen K. Sandes .. Fred E. N. Gandin T. C. Blackett ..	H M A F F P A F F P M P M	210 0 0 60 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 36 0 0	144
169	Ngahinepouri ^d	194	39 6 8	7 0 0	..	Bernard Bedford ..	H M	175 0 0	9
170	Te Rore ^e .. .. .	..	..	7 0 0	..	Jane H. Hume .. Emily Krippner ..	F P F P	60 0 0 50 0 0	20
171	Ohaupo	195	264 7 10	13 10 0	437 7 10	Mrs. Mary Bruce .. Henry R. Hyatt .. Eveleen S. Dillon .. Amelia M. Nixon ..	H M H M F P F P	100 0 0 175 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0	62
172	Pukerimu	196	100 0 0	72 1 0	..	George Blackett .. Mary J. Carley .. Eliza A. Harper ..	M F P F	120 0 0 40 0 0 36 0 0	28
173	Cambridge West	197	260 0 0	29 10 0	5 17 8	James Collier, B.A. Elizabeth M. Fielder	H M A F	175 0 0 60 0 0	67
174	Te Rahu	198	138 17 9	8 0 0	0 11 6	Francis C. Crookes Susan N. Murray .. Thomas H. Smith .. Martha Crooks .. Elizabeth Lewis ..	H M F P H M A F F P	140 0 0 60 0 0 175 0 0 50 0 0 30 0 0	36
175	Mangapiko ^f	199	41 0 0	7 0 0	..	John La Puelle .. Clara E. E. Steel ..	M F P	120 0 0 50 0 0	
176	Alexandra	200	213 6 8	12 0 0	..	W. H. Arnold .. Ada M. Tristram .. Rachel Sargeson ..	H M A F F P	150 0 0 60 0 0 40 0 0	9 47
177	Paterangi	201	184 3 4	12 0 0	1 18 10	John La Puelle .. Clara E. E. Steel ..	H M F P	140 0 0 50 0 0	41
178	Te Awamutu	202	249 8 6	33 0 0	0 2 0	W. H. Arnold .. Ada M. Tristram .. Rachel Sargeson ..	H M H M A F F P	175 0 0 175 0 0 60 0 0 30 0 0	74
179	Rangiaohia	203	183 6 8	33 14 6	7 10 0	John La Puelle .. Clara E. E. Steel ..	H M F P	140 0 0 50 0 0	46
180	Kihikihi	204	321 19 4	37 15 0	7 9 1	W. H. Arnold .. Ada M. Tristram .. Rachel Sargeson ..	H M A F F P	175 0 0 60 0 0 40 0 0	73
181	Piako— Te Aroha West ^g	205	103 6 8	7 0 0	..	Charles Maclean ..	M	120 0 0	15
182	Waihou ^g .. .. .	..	..	7 0 0	..	..	..	..	10
183	Te Aroha Goldfield	206	370 3 4	26 19 6	8 1 4	W. H. P. Marsdon .. Mrs. Marsdon .. Eliza Reid .. Edith Baskett ..	H M A F F P F P	200 0 0 80 0 0 60 0 0 30 0 0	105
184	Waiorongomai	207	229 17 6	15 0 0	..	John H. Gillies .. Mary E. Scott .. Isabella Munro ..	H M A F A F	160 0 0 90 0 0 28 0 0	56
185	Ohineroa ^d	208	35 6 8	27 16 0	..	Isabella Munro ..	A F	28 0 0	7

^a Aided; closed during June quarter. ^b Probationer, in temporary charge. ^c Half-time. ^d Aided. ^e Half-time with Harapepe. ^f Aided; closed at 31st December, 1887.

TABLE NO. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*AUCKLAND—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
186	Piako— <i>continued.</i> Morrinsville ..	209	£ s. d. 176 6 8	£ s. d. 13 0 0	£ s. d. 2 9 8	William Green .. James Miller .. Mrs. Green ..	H M M P S	135 0 0 40 0 0 10 0 0	31
187	Waharoa ^a ..	210	23 3 2	2 0 0	278 18 8	Elizabeth Sinclair ..	F	90 0 0	
188	Lichfield ^b ..	211	54 6 8	7 0 0	6 9 11	Miss E. M. Jackson	F	56 0 0	14
189	Tauranga— Katikati No. 2 ..	212	179 7 10	26 16 6	3 3 2	E. K. Mulgan .. Eleanor Wilson ..	M F P	120 0 0 60 0 0	32
190	Katikati No. 3 ..	213	97 9 10	7 0 0	..	Maria T. Mulgan ..	F	80 0 0	18
191	Tauranga [B]	214	550 9 2	63 3 0	17 13 0	Lockhart D. Easton Denis K. Flavell .. Margaret J. Allely .. Agnes Wrigley .. Elizabeth Kelly .. Frances Somerville	H M A M A F F P F P F P	230 0 0 100 0 0 100 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0	185
192	Tauranga— Te Puke ..	215	112 10 0	7 0 0	..	Peter G. Steel ..	M	110 0 0	24
193	Greerton ^b ..	216	65 13 4	7 0 0	0 6 6	Mabel Fortune ..	F	60 0 0	15
	Maketu, East Coast ^b ..	217	85 14 0	..	2 5 3	Mrs. E. M. Faithful	F	76 0 0	19
194	Whakatane— Opotiki ...	218	410 7 2	30 0 0	2 9 6	Thomas E. Wyatt .. Jane Nield .. Mary Tuthill .. James B. Ramsay .. Elizabeth Savage ..	H M A F F P M P F P	210 0 0 100 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0	133
195	Rotorua— Rotorua ..	219	158 8 3	7 10 0	543 12 9	Joseph W. Webber .. Frank Bowden .. Mrs. McCammon ..	M M P S	120 0 0 40 0 0 10 0 0	39
196	Kawhia— Kawhia ..	220	91 10 0	15 11 6	1 17 6	John Pain ..	M	60 0 0	15
	East Taupo— Taupo ^b ..	221	51 13 4	..	..	Mrs. Waller .. H. C. Amner ..	S M	10 0 0 52 0 0	13
<i>Expenditure on Schools not open in December, 1887.</i>									
	Thames Orphanage ^b ..	..	9 0 0	..	..	..	..	..	..
	Huia ^b ..	..	51 0 0	..	..	..	..	..	..
	Katikati No. 4 ^b ..	..	19 13 4	..	..	..	..	..	..
	Napier Street ..	..	..	3 5 4	905 1 0	..	..	..	..
	Long Bay ^b ..	..	..	..	10 4 4	..	..	..	..
<i>Visiting Teachers.</i>									
	Singing, Auckland ..	..	329 6 11	..	..	Thomas Cranwell ^c ..	..	316 0 0	..
	Singing, Thames ..	..	155 5 0	..	..	John Grigg ^c ..	..	150 0 0	..
	Drill, Auckland ..	..	236 7 6	..	..	Owen Mahon ^c ..	..	200 0 0	..
	Drill, Thames ..	..	130 0 0	..	..	W. J. Barlow ^c ..	..	120 0 0	..
	Drawing, Auckland ..	..	279 7 9	..	..	Walter J. Robinson ..	..	225 0 0	..
<i>Expenditure not classified.</i>									
	Furniture, &c. ..	..	..	8 18 3	117 14 10	..	..	..	..
	Plans and supervision ..	..	..	..	584 16 1	..	..	..	..
	Playgrounds ..	..	..	..	500 0 0	..	..	..	..
	Audit of School Fund accounts ..	..	..	20 0 0	..	..	..	..	..
	City Truant Officer, &c. ..	..	..	136 0 0	..	..	..	..	..
			57,579 15 9	5,522 15 5	9,465 9 6			58811 0 0	16540

TARANAKI.

1	Taranaki— Opunake ..	1	204 7 6	20 13 1	..	James Jekin Elwin Minnie Pennington Ellen Capel ..	H M F P F P	168 13 4 20 0 0 20 0 0	64
2	Rahotu ..	2	99 4 2	13 2 6	8 15 0	Alfred Bell ..	M	84 0 0	19
3	Warea ..	3	69 5 0	8 9 6	8 0 0	Mary Mills ..	F	70 0 0	19
4	Okato ..	4	130 6 8	18 17 6	67 18 6	Frederick Mills .. William Binnie ..	H M M P	122 16 8 25 0 0	44
	Tataraimaka ..	5	116 13 4	14 6 9	67 3 6	Lorens Henderson ..	M	96 13 4	31
5	Oakura ..	6	114 10 0	13 8 6	..	William Richards ..	M	109 0 0	30
	Koru ..	7	76 8 4	12 15 0	..	May Young ..	F	80 0 0	24
	Omata ..	8	147 13 4	22 14 6	..	Albert Henry Evans Gwendoline Rodgers	H M F P	120 16 8 20 0 0	41
6	Frankley Road ..	9	203 18 4	23 15 7	..	William Bursell .. Belinda Billing .. Rose Cowling ..	H M A F F P	161 13 4 60 0 0 20 0 0	64

^a New school opened in October.^b Aided.^c Engagement terminated at 31st December, 1887.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*

TARANAKI— <i>continued.</i>									
Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
7	New Plymouth [B]— Central	10	990 13 4	164 8 9	..	Hector Dempsey .. George Whitelaw .. Robert George Surrey .. Mary Brooking .. Isabella Blair .. Mary McLauchlan .. Annis E. Hamerton .. Beatrice Cliff .. Fanny M. Smith .. Alice Ford .. Agnes Sadler .. Lydia E. Shaw .. Ada M. Roby .. Marion Todd ..	Pr. M A M M P A F D F A F A F F P F P F P F P H F A F F P	258 16 8 180 0 0 40 0 0 130 0 0 125 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 25 0 0 131 6 8 57 10 0 25 0 0	406
	West Infants'	11	214 6 8	34 4 3	21 10 0	Lydia E. Shaw .. Ada M. Roby .. Marion Todd ..	H F A F F P	131 6 8 57 10 0 25 0 0	90
8	Taranaki— Fitzroy	12	262 5 3	31 17 0	142 5 9	John Young .. Eleanor F. Ellis .. Kate E. Jackson .. Alice Stockley .. Sarah Ellis .. Ada Young .. Mary Jane Ellis .. E. McLauchlan .. Mary Hinde .. Mary Wrigley .. George W. Potts .. Mary Leedom .. R. J. Cattle .. William K. Collins .. William Dickie .. Jessie Ralfe .. A. Josephine Colesby .. Mary Baker .. John T. Campbell .. Catherine O'Leary .. Annie Evelyn Cliff .. Oscar Worm .. George O'Connell .. Jane Andrews .. Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	HM A F F P F P F F F F F HM F P M M HM A F H F F P HM H F M P HM F P HM HM F P M M	165 6 8 50 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 60 13 4 73 13 4 67 6 8 41 1 8 54 0 0 101 0 0 154 6 8 20 0 0 91 3 4 69 6 8 166 6 8 60 0 0 90 13 4 20 0 0 161 0 0 20 0 0 105 6 8 25 0 0 126 13 4 30 0 0 127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0 178 6 8 30 0 0 20 0 0 82 0 0 83 13 4 20 0 0 114 13 4 20 0 0 163 10 0 25 0 0 165 6 8 25 0 0 25 0 0	118
9	Mangorei, Lower	13	61 18 4	7 7 0	1 14 0	Sarah Ellis ..	F	60 13 4	16
	Mangorei, Upper	14	72 18 4	9 9 0	44 17 0	Ada Young ..	F	73 13 4	21
10	Kent Road, Lower	15	66 3 4	9 7 0	..	Mary Jane Ellis ..	F	67 6 8	19
	Kent Road, Upper	16	49 13 5	6 4 0	..	E. McLauchlan ..	F	41 1 8	14
	Albert Road	17	55 11 8	7 2 0	..	Mary Hinde ..	F	54 0 0	13
	Egmont Village	18	100 7 6	16 3 9	..	Mary Wrigley ..	F	101 0 0	36
11	Bell Block	19	184 10 0	20 6 4	225 13 3	George W. Potts .. Mary Leedom .. R. J. Cattle .. William K. Collins .. William Dickie .. Jessie Ralfe .. A. Josephine Colesby .. Mary Baker .. John T. Campbell .. Catherine O'Leary .. Annie Evelyn Cliff .. Oscar Worm .. George O'Connell .. Jane Andrews .. Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	HM F P M M HM A F H F F P HM H F M P HM F P M M	154 6 8 20 0 0 91 3 4 69 6 8 166 6 8 60 0 0 90 13 4 20 0 0 161 0 0 20 0 0 105 6 8 25 0 0 126 13 4 30 0 0 127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0	59
	Egmont Road	20	96 0 0	9 10 0	..	R. J. Cattle ..	M	91 3 4	22
	Upland Road	21	78 0 0	9 3 0	..	William K. Collins ..	M	69 6 8	20
12	Waitara East	22	228 6 8	22 9 3	..	William Dickie .. Jessie Ralfe .. A. Josephine Colesby .. Mary Baker .. John T. Campbell .. Catherine O'Leary .. Annie Evelyn Cliff .. Oscar Worm .. George O'Connell .. Jane Andrews .. Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	HM A F H F F P HM H F M P HM F P M M	166 6 8 60 0 0 90 13 4 20 0 0 161 0 0 20 0 0 105 6 8 25 0 0 126 13 4 30 0 0 127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0	67
	Waitara West	23	116 0 0	43 13 6	..	A. Josephine Colesby .. Mary Baker .. John T. Campbell .. Catherine O'Leary .. Annie Evelyn Cliff .. Oscar Worm .. George O'Connell .. Jane Andrews .. Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	H F F P HM H F M P HM F P M M	90 13 4 20 0 0 161 0 0 20 0 0 105 6 8 25 0 0 126 13 4 30 0 0 127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0	40
13	Lepperton	24	186 11 8	34 10 0	254 0 0	John T. Campbell .. Catherine O'Leary .. Annie Evelyn Cliff .. Oscar Worm .. George O'Connell .. Jane Andrews .. Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	HM F P H F M P HM F P HM F P M M	161 0 0 20 0 0 105 6 8 25 0 0 126 13 4 30 0 0 127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0	63
	Waiongona	25	107 11 8	15 18 3	..	Annie Evelyn Cliff .. Oscar Worm .. George O'Connell .. Jane Andrews .. Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	H F M P HM F P HM F P M M	105 6 8 25 0 0 126 13 4 30 0 0 127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0	45
14	Huirangi	26	168 6 8	17 17 6	250 13 0	George O'Connell .. Jane Andrews .. Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	HM F P HM F P M M	126 13 4 30 0 0 127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0	39
	Clifton— Tikorangi	27	159 6 8	16 7 6	..	Richard Morgan .. Alice Faull .. Percy Vaughan .. T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	HM F P M M	127 13 4 20 0 0 75 0 0	42
16	Urenui	28	70 16 3	9 7 0	..	Percy Vaughan ..	M	70 16 8	16
	Pukearuhe	29	81 15 0	10 19 6	..	T. P. Arnold, B.A. ..	M	75 0 0	11
17	Taranaki— Inglewood	30	239 0 0	25 3 0	47 7 10	James Grant, B.A. .. H. M. Payne .. Ellen Corney .. John Armstrong Hill .. Louisa Dymond .. Blanche Dymond .. Edith M. Pitt .. Rose Earl .. Florence A. Tyrer .. Marie Reed .. Edward Evans .. Alice Butler .. Clara A. King ..	HM M P F P M H F F P H F F P HM F P HM F P F P	178 6 8 30 0 0 20 0 0 82 0 0 83 13 4 20 0 0 114 13 4 20 0 0 163 10 0 25 0 0 165 6 8 25 0 0 25 0 0	91
	Wortley Road	31	92 19 8	12 9 0	2 7 4	John Armstrong Hill ..	M	82 0 0	25
	Norfolk Road	32	110 8 4	16 7 6	14 15 0	Louisa Dymond .. Blanche Dymond .. Edith M. Pitt .. Rose Earl .. Florence A. Tyrer .. Marie Reed .. Edward Evans .. Alice Butler .. Clara A. King ..	H F F P H F F P HM F P HM F P F P	83 13 4 20 0 0 114 13 4 20 0 0 163 10 0 25 0 0 165 6 8 25 0 0 25 0 0	36
18	Waipuku	33	113 18 4	25 12 10	112 13 0	Edith M. Pitt .. Rose Earl .. Florence A. Tyrer .. Marie Reed .. Edward Evans .. Alice Butler .. Clara A. King ..	H F F P HM F P HM F P F P	114 13 4 20 0 0 163 10 0 25 0 0 165 6 8 25 0 0 25 0 0	46
	Midhurst	34	179 2 8	19 1 3	..	Florence A. Tyrer .. Marie Reed .. Edward Evans .. Alice Butler .. Clara A. King ..	HM F P HM F P F P	163 10 0 25 0 0 165 6 8 25 0 0 25 0 0	59
19	Stratford	35	217 11 8	24 12 6	..	Edward Evans .. Alice Butler .. Clara A. King ..	HM F P F P	165 6 8 25 0 0 25 0 0	74
<i>Expenditure not classified.</i>									
	Unclassified .. ..	..	..	37 8 8	51 0 6	..	..	..	..
	Architect's fees .. ..	..	..	..	35 0 0	..	..	..	..
			5,466 9 9	805 2 3	1,355 13 8	..	5,415 5 0	1,824	

WANGANUI.

1	Hawera— Pihama *	1	140 0 0	5 13 3	136 18 11	Albert Proudlock ..	M	160 0 0	26
2	Otakeho	2	191 6 8	12 6 9	..	Jacob Honoré ..	M	160 0 0	33
3	Manaia	3	316 2 6	32 4 11	16 8 6	George Wilks .. Jane Wilks ..	HM A F	236 5 0 84 0 0	106
4	Okaiawa	4	158 0 0	16 9 9	1 10 6	George H. Maunder ..	M	160 10 0	49
5	Cardiff	5	121 16 8	10 17 3	203 3 6	D. J. Williams ..	M	125 0 0	30
6	Ngaire	6	172 12 10	20 12 11	7 14 0	Charles J. Cooke .. Thomas Innes ..	HM M P	186 10 0 25 0 0	57
7	Eltham	7	186 13 3	10 4 10	275 9 5	T. D'Arcy Hamilton .. Mary Brown ..	HM F P	211 10 0 20 0 0	63

* For nine months.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*WANGANUI—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
8	Hawera— <i>continued.</i> Normanby	8	372 12 7	33 16 5	2 12 0	John Harre .. Jessie Brown .. Margaret McKay ..	HM A F F P	223 5 0 106 10 0 50 0 0	102
9	Kaupokonui ^a	9	..	..	10 0 0	..	..	..	..
10	Te Roti ^b	10	80 0 0	2 18 6	202 0 6	James Ure Murray ..	M	160 0 0	28
11	Hawera [B]	11	672 14 8	52 5 0	66 16 6	Alexander Mair .. Ritchings Grant .. Julia Horneman .. Agnes McLeod .. Agnes Martin .. Elizabeth K. Low .. Henry Law ^c ..	HM AM A F F P F P F P ..	300 15 0 165 0 0 110 5 0 55 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 60 0 0	212
12	Patea— Manutahi	12	145 2 6	12 7 3	0 14 0	James Victor ..	M	160 0 0	25
13	Woodville	13	116 13 9	10 9 3	189 16 4	William McCreedy ..	M	102 0 0	25
14	Kakaramea	14	150 7 6	15 11 3	12 2 0	R. Temple Brown ..	M	155 10 0	47
15	Patea [B]	15	467 0 2	35 18 8	42 2 0	A. W. Williamson .. Kate Williams .. Martha J. Ussher .. Gertrude May Black ..	HM A F F P F P	259 0 0 102 15 0 50 0 0 50 0 0	134
16	Patea— Whenuakura	16	144 5 0	16 7 6	8 4 6	Taliesin Thomas ..	M	145 10 0	45
17	Kohi	17	111 2 11	10 10 3	5 14 0	Martha Lissaman ..	F	113 15 0	26
18	Waverley	18	349 19 4	32 14 10	51 8 6	John D. C. Hill .. Isabella McDonald .. Jemima Cheyne .. Maud Mason .. Charles Gray .. Harry Coventry ..	HM F P F P F P M M	248 5 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 20 0 0 130 7 0 165 10 0	117
19	Momahaki	19	117 1 7	..	1 1 0	..	..	..	..
20	Waitotara	20	163 0 0	16 8 3	145 16 0	..	..	..	..
21	Wanganui— Maxwell	21	150 15 0	13 17 0	6 14 6	Robert Edmunds ..	M	155 10 0	36
22	Brunswick	22	125 0 0	12 3 9	13 0 0	Sheridan C. Hall ..	M	110 0 0	33
23	Goat Valley	23	75 12 3	5 0 0	0 14 0	Alice Hedley ..	F	59 5 0	16
24	Aramoho	24	499 10 3	39 15 7	1 18 0	Charles H. W. Lock .. Florence Crawford .. Anna Marion Field .. Jessie McCaul .. Fergus Murray ..	HM A F F P F P M P	234 5 0 106 10 0 65 0 0 40 0 0 25 0 0	146
25	Mosston	25	143 0 0	15 15 6	2 3 0	Frank B. Parkes ..	M	140 10 0	36
26	Upokongaro	26	112 15 0	14 14 9	1 16 6	Herbert Sanson ..	M	115 10 0	35
27	Wanganui [B]— Wanganui Boys'	27	934 2 5	199 18 9	1 12 6	Richard J. Fenn .. David C. Strachan .. William L. Maule .. William J. Andrew .. William H. McLean .. George Bullock ..	HM AM AM AM M P M P	349 10 0 182 0 0 170 0 0 180 0 0 45 0 0 35 0 0	227
28	Wanganui Girls'	28	721 13 10	..	7 15 6	Sarah F. R. Blyth .. E. A. McNeill .. Margaretta Field .. Frances Stoddart .. Margaret McIver .. Annie McLean ..	HF A F A F A F A F F P	267 3 9 88 4 0 114 0 0 106 10 0 106 10 0 30 0 0	223
29	Wanganui Infants'	29	396 13 4	..	16 0 9	Jemima N. Hoey .. Lizzie Verdon .. Mary Staffan .. Elizabeth Ballantine .. Emma P. Laird .. Elizabeth Low .. Jessie McIntyre ..	HF F P F P F P F P F P F P	170 0 0 65 0 0 30 0 0 40 0 0 65 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0	251
30	St. John's Infants'	30	162 4 6	20 16 8	465 15 3	Eliza Brown .. Maggie Craig ..	F F P	158 6 8 20 0 0	89
31	Wanganui— Okoiā	31	137 5 0	13 13 3	1 4 3	James K. Law ..	M	135 0 0	36
32	Mars Hill	32	70 9 6	..	..	Elizabeth C. Harper ..	F	75 1 0	17
33	Matarawa	33	135 0 0	10 18 3	9 17 6	H. von Blaremburg ..	M	135 0 0	25
34	Denlair	34	70 17 7	..	0 18 6	James Wright ..	M	71 2 0	16
35	Riverton	35	41 14 1	..	3 0 6	Lucy Balmer ..	F	39 10 0	9
36	Bird Grove	36	22 16 6	..	..	Ella Stevens ..	F	23 14 0	6
37	Wangaehu	37	90 4 9	8 6 0	2 2 0	Ambler Woodhead ..	M	85 0 0	20
38	Upper Wangaehu ^d	38	2 12 8	..	1 6 6	Vacant ..	F	15 16 0	4
39	Warrengate	39	136 5 0	12 1 6	2 9 6	David W. Low ..	M	140 0 0	31
40	Rangitikei— Turakina	40	233 10 0	20 3 6	26 5 0	George Grant .. Roberta Thomson ..	HM F P	176 10 0 50 0 0	57
41	Glen Nevis	41	50 12 10	..	..	Ellen Kennedy ..	F	47 8 0	10
42	Upper Tutaenui	42	227 8 4	23 11 7	..	George Everiss .. Maud Meads ..	HM F P	201 0 0 30 0 0	48
43	Porewa	43	140 0 0	11 3 6	..	Walter Sercombe ..	M	140 0 0	24

^a Not yet in operation.^b For six months.^c Probationer.^d Aided for two months.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*WANGANUI—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
	Rangitikei— <i>continued.</i>		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
38	Turakina Valley ..	44	52 16 3	..	..	Hugh McIntyre ..	M	63 4 0	17
39	Western Rangitikei ..	45	54 12 3	..	..	Olive M. Igglesden	F	51 7 0	12
40	Marton [B] ..	46	569 18 9	44 10 7	36 19 6	Edwin Mossman ..	HM	280 0 0	188
						Alice McKay ..	A F	84 0 0	
						Henry A. Parkinson	AM	175 0 0	
						Alice McDonald ..	A F	40 0 0	
41	Rangitikei— Mount View..	47	105 0 0	11 12 6	43 10 0	I. Dalrymple Innes	M	105 0 0	26
42	Crofton ..	48	154 12 2	16 7 6	9 0 6	W. H. Arthur Worsop	M	160 0 0	40
43	Greatford ^a ..	49	99 9 0	11 17 0	17 7 9	Henry A. Easther..	M	135 0 0	29
44	South Makirikiri ..	50	141 5 0	13 8 9	136 17 0	Norman Matheson	M	145 0 0	33
45	Bull's ..	51	474 19 10	36 15 0	6 16 0	Andrew Thomson ..	HM	264 5 0	148
						Johan J. McDonald	F A	110 5 0	
						Nellie Thomson ..	F P	65 0 0	
						Agnes Kilgour ..	F P	40 0 0	
46	Parawanui ..	52	110 0 0	12 0 9	..	A. K. Harlock ..	M	110 0 0	31
47	Hunterville ^b ..	53	37 12 6	4 1 6	210 4 0	George Nye ..	M	170 10 0	42
48	Paraekaretu..	54	160 0 0	13 17 0	8 9 0	George S. Evans ..	M	160 0 0	31
49	Halcombe ..	55	372 0 10	32 11 2	215 8 0	Percival Bear ..	HM	233 5 0	110
						Maria H. Dillon ..	A F	106 10 0	
						Ada Quarrie ..	F P	40 0 0	
50	Upper Taonui ..	56	212 9 0	16 13 6	3 13 6	John Powell ..	HM	160 10 0	46
						Johanna Prendergast	F P	50 0 0	
51	Makino Road ..	57	213 2 6	19 7 1	4 1 6	Joseph Guylee ..	HM	181 10 0	63
						Elizabeth Diamond	F P	40 0 0	
52	Feilding [B] ..	58	747 9 2	55 8 1	1 7 6	Richard C. Dowling	HM	276 5 0	242
						David H. Jenkins ..	AM	175 0 0	
						Mary A. Lightbown	A F	110 5 0	
						Louisa C. Cleary ..	A F	110 5 0	
						Hannah Roach ..	F P	65 0 0	
						Ellen Prendergast..	F P	50 0 0	
53	Stanway ..	59	112 15 0	14 17 9	1 19 6	Arthur W. Rule ..	M	115 10 0	43
54	Ashurst ..	60	220 15 8	29 19 9	261 12 0	D. W. Campbell ..	HM	168 0 0	117
						Norman Crabb ..	M P	45 0 0	
						Kate Warne ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Ellen Craven ..	F P	20 0 0	
55	Bunnythorpe ..	61	145 12 6	16 15 9	0 14 0	George H. Espiner	M	151 0 0	47
56	Taonui ..	62	128 9 6	15 17 0	20 9 6	Annie Astbury ..	F	126 12 6	39
57	Mangaone ..	63	160 10 0	15 17 9	4 9 2	James McDonald ..	M	160 10 0	38
58	Stoney Creek ..	64	223 16 2	18 12 10	14 8 0	P. B. Ligertwood ..	HM	181 0 0	49
						Herman Rockel ..	M P	45 0 0	
59	Oroua— Beaconsfield ..	65	123 4 2	12 17 0	56 0 0	F. Strombom (acting)	M	110 0 0	29
60	Karere ..	66	230 17 2	23 16 9	15 16 0	T. Augustine Flood	HM	207 10 0	75
						Dugald Matheson ..	M P	35 0 0	
61	Kairanga ^c ..	67	..	..	3 5 6	..	..	..	..
62	Jackeytown ..	68	131 5 0	11 14 9	..	Edward H. Rogers..	M	130 0 0	28
63	Palmerston North [B]— Palmerston North ..	69	950 2 6	121 6 3	21 9 6	Francis E. Watson	HM	338 15 0	335
						Alexander Matheson	AM	175 0 0	
						Sarah Patterson ..	F A	110 5 0	
						Marion Schofield ..	F A	110 5 0	
						Henry Astbury ..	M P	75 0 0	
						Ree Emma Relf ..	F P	65 0 0	
						Elizabeth Keeble ..	F P	50 0 0	
						Ann Hobbs ..	A F	84 0 0	
						David H. Guthrie ..	HM	259 15 0	181
						Martha Irvine ..	F A	110 5 0	
						Alexander Matheson	M P	65 0 0	
						Ellen Innes ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Louisa M. Nathan	F P	20 0 0	
64	Oroua— Sandon ..	71	326 2 2	31 11 1	333 10 5	Arthur England ..	HM	251 5 0	116
						Margaret McLean..	F P	50 0 0	
						Marjory Williamson	F P	20 0 0	
						Donald Martin ..	M P	45 0 0	
65	Campbelltown ..	72	206 5 0	21 1 8	8 2 3	Charles Bowater ..	M	147 0 0	65
						Thomas Harris ..	M P	55 0 0	
66	Awahuri ..	73	150 17 6	15 14 0	1 13 0	Thomas Baker Insoil	M	135 10 0	40
67	Carnarvon ..	74	125 0 0	11 2 0	..	George S. Harper ..	M	125 0 0	27
68	Pohangina ^d ..	75	22 5 10	..	..	T. Fifield Reeve ..	M	63 4 0	16
69	Manawatu— Kimbolton Road ^e ..	76	111 11 3	10 15 6	{ 3 9 6 } { 125 14 2 }	Richard C. Templer	M	123 5 0	33
	Cheltenham ^e ..	77	81 8 1	..	177 6 3	Annie McDougall ..	F	79 0 0	23
70	Oroua Bridge ..	78	415 3 9	34 13 8	3 1 0	Herbert Woodham	HM	231 15 0	134
						Alice Little ..	A F	106 10 0	
						George Laurenson..	M P	75 0 0	
						Helen Phyn ..	F P	20 0 0	
72	Moutoa ^f ..	79	12 0 0	..	..	William Toomath ..	M	47 8 0	

^a For nine and a half months.^b For three months.^c Not yet in operation.^d Aided for four months.^e Half-time schools.^f For two and a half months.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

WANGANUI—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
73	Manawatu—continued.		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
	Otaki ^a	80	4 3 4	..	..	..	..
	Maramara Totara ^b .. ..	..	15 19 4	..	..	..	..
	Kaitoke ^c .. .. .	..	..	..	2 0 0	..	..
	<i>Expenditure not classified.</i>								
	Drill-instructor ^d .. .. .	..	16 13 4	..	..		
	School requisites .. .. .	..	..	..	64 15 2			
	Plans and supervision .. ..	..	..	..	199 11 0			
			16,754 8 5	1,464 15 4	3,965 18 7	..	17461 2 11	5,089	

WELLINGTON.

1	Wairarapa North— Te Nui	1	105 0 0	12 18 9	..	Samuel Turkington .. M	100 0 0	22
	Glenburn ^e	2	..	15 0 0	..	Ellen Brading .. S	5 0 0	
	Kaiwhata ^e	3	..	46 0 0	..	Anne H. Robertson .. F	12 0 0	3
	Whakataki ^e	4	..	27 0 0	..	Ellen J. Howan .. F	32 0 0	8
	Otahua ^e	5	..	9 0 0	4 0 4	F. G. Mangunson .. M	68 0 0	15
2	Taueru	6	170 0 0	10 6 3	10 0 0	Ellen L. Watson .. F	36 0 0	9
	Brancepeth ^{e,f}	7	..	18 0 0	..	Edward Edridge .. M	170 0 0	25
3	Wangaehu	8	100 0 0	12 18 9	15 0 0	Vacant .. M	32 0 0	8
4	Pahiatua	9	340 0 0	35 0 0	57 6 0	Christina McKenzie .. F	100 0 0	16
						Duncan M. Yeats .. H M	240 0 0	101
						Marion Reese .. A F	80 0 0	
						Margaret J. Sedcole .. F P	20 0 0	
5	Eketahuna	10	240 3 10	22 15 0	..	Alexander Penney .. H M	210 0 0	69
						Alice J. Frethey .. A F	90 0 0	
	Mangaone ^e	11	..	124 0 0	101 16 0	George Langton .. M	92 0 0	25
	Alfredton ^e	12	..	43 0 0	2 10 0	William Murdoch .. M	44 0 0	11
6	Mauriceville	13	276 13 4	24 12 6	3 19 6	John McKenzie .. H M	200 0 0	60
						Kate Neilson .. A F	80 0 0	
	Mauriceville Railway	14	58 6 8	16 0 0	29 7 2	James Willis .. M	140 0 0	48
7	Dryerton	15	163 6 9	16 11 3	..	Andrew Everiss .. M	180 0 0	29
8	Opaki	16	120 0 0	15 0 0	..	Elizabeth Sait .. F	120 0 0	25
9	Fernridge	17	295 0 0	25 10 0	94 14 6	Frederick Gover .. H M	220 0 0	59
						Adolph Feist .. M P	40 0 0	
						Lois McGregor .. F P	25 0 0	
10	Masterton [B]— Masterton	18	1,377 10 2	95 12 6	10 19 6	William T. Grundy .. H M	345 0 0	467
						William Waite .. A M	230 0 0	
						F. H. Bakewell .. A M	150 0 0	
						Albert Erskine .. A M	120 0 0	
						John A. Smith .. A M	120 0 0	
						Clara Jupp .. A F	100 0 0	
						E. Riemenschneider .. A F	80 0 0	
						Alexander McKenzie .. M P	40 0 0	
						Isabella Munro .. F P	35 0 0	
						Annie Feist .. F P	30 0 0	
						Jamesina Gray .. F P	25 0 0	
						Nelson Bunting .. M P	40 0 0	
						Cecilia Bagge .. F P	20 0 0	
	Masterton Infants'	19	177 10 0	72 2 6	6 6 6	Laura Keeling .. H F	120 0 0	88
						Agnes Sage .. F P	30 0 0	
						Edith Sage .. F P	20 0 0	
11	Wairarapa South— Waingawa	20	120 0 0	11 7 6	..	Edmund Jupp .. M	100 0 0	17
						Susanna Jupp .. S	20 0 0	
12	Te Whiti	21	100 0 0	11 7 6	..	Henry W. Lillington .. M	100 0 0	20
13	Gladstone	22	155 0 0	15 0 0	..	James Leete .. M	150 0 0	26
						Mary Leete .. S	5 0 0	
14	Clareville	23	386 0 10	33 2 6	26 8 8	John H. Brann .. H M	250 0 0	100
						Frances A. Chatwin .. A F	100 0 0	
						Kate Brann .. F P	25 0 0	
15	Carterton	24	726 3 2	71 12 6	85 13 4	Edward Samuel .. H M	290 0 0	219
						Finlay Bethune .. A M	160 0 0	
						Constance Scarle .. A F	100 0 0	
						Mary Jones .. A F	80 0 0	
						E. Stuart-Forbes .. F P	35 0 0	
						Grace Brann .. F P	20 0 0	
16	Belvedere	25	209 7 9	19 17 6	14 0 0	Henry McFarlane .. H M	190 0 0	45
						Florence Sewell .. F P	20 0 0	
17	Dalefield	26	226 13 4	19 17 6	6 10 0	James M. Beechey .. H M	190 0 0	43
						Martha G. Carter .. F P	20 0 0	
						Sarah Jane Tom .. S	5 0 0	

^a Transferred to Wellington. ^b For six months. Permanently closed. ^c Permanently closed. ^d For four months; since dispensed with. ^e Aided school. ^{e f} Aided school; figures and annual salary given for third quarter.

TABLE NO. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*WELLINGTON—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked (B)) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
18	Wairarapa South— <i>contd.</i>								
	Park Vale	27	185 0 0	16 11 3	25 0 0	Charles A. Richards	M	190 0 0	34
19	Matarawa	28	185 0 0	16 11 3	4 0 0	Gordon Ponsonby ..	M	190 0 0	30
						Amy Ponsonby ..	S	5 0 0	
20	Waihakeke	29	202 10 0	22 4 9	..	Frederick Connell ..	M	180 0 0	40
						Mary R. Connell ..	S	5 0 0	
						May Braithwaite ..	F P	20 0 0	
21	Greytown	30	630 0 0	46 7 6	5 12 6	Thomas Porritt ..	H M	270 0 0	178
						Theophilus A. Cox ..	A M	160 0 0	
						Charlotte F. Scale ..	A F	120 0 0	
						Mary Yorke ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Agnes Haigh ..	F P	40 0 0	
22	Kaitara	31	215 0 0	19 17 6	10 12 6	Tom Wakelin ..	H M	190 0 0	45
						Mary A. Ward ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Isabella Campbell ..	S	5 0 0	
23	Waihenga	32	185 0 0	18 18 9	15 2 0	James Badland ..	M	180 0 0	45
						Elizabeth Harris ..	S	5 0 0	
24	Kaiwairangi ..	33	185 0 0	19 19 11	..	William Singer ..	M	190 0 0	35
						Elizabeth Singer ..	S	5 0 0	
25	Tauherenikau ..	34	100 0 0	12 18 9	..	Lillias E. E. Heaney	F	100 0 0	11
26	Pirinoa	35	100 0 0	11 17 6	23 16 2	Emma Davies ..	F	120 0 0	30
27	Featherston ..	36	520 8 4	56 17 6	3 2 6	Henry Bunting ..	H M	270 0 0	162
						Charles H. Harper ..	A M	160 0 0	
						Esther Craig ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Kate Cundy ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Elizabeth Bunting	F P	25 0 0	
						Mrs. S. Craig ..	S	5 0 0	
28	Cross Creek ..	37	106 13 4	11 7 6	..	Richard Delany ..	M	120 0 0	16
	Hutt—								
29	Kaitoke	38	166 19 1	20 8 3	..	Donald Munro ..	M	180 0 0	33
30	Wallace	39	112 10 0	12 18 9	4 0 0	Hester Hansen ..	F	112 10 0	21
31	Mungaroa	40	123 15 0	16 11 3	8 19 6	Eliza H. Evans ..	F	120 0 0	33
	Whiteman's ..	41	100 0 0	11 7 6	19 7 6	Matilda Fugle ..	F	100 0 0	19
	Upper Hutt ..	42	414 14 7	37 17 6	..	Jeremiah Hurley ..	H M	250 0 0	111
						Laura Treadwell ..	A F	90 0 0	
						Annie Duncan ..	A F	80 0 0	
32	Taita	43	316 10 0	26 10 0	..	John J. Mahood ..	H M	220 0 0	73
						Annie M. Boulcott ..	A F	80 0 0	
						Ellen Meager ..	F P	30 0 0	
33	Hutt	44	600 15 10	51 2 6	204 6 9	David Barry ..	H M	250 0 0	180
						George C. Heenan ..	A M	160 0 0	
						Annie C. Richards	A F	60 0 0	
						Clara Speedy ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Louise Graham ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Eliza Hobbs ..	F P	25 0 0	
34	Wainuiomata ..	45	180 0 0	16 1 3	11 0 0	John Pilkington ..	M	180 0 0	22
35	Petone	46	700 18 9	51 2 6	287 8 9	James Horne ..	H M	310 0 0	219
						James McIntyre ..	A M	160 0 0	
						Ellen J. Levy ..	A F	90 0 0	
						Minnie S. Cooke ..	A F	90 0 0	
						Agnes Olsen ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Ernest B. Jones ..	M P	30 0 0	
36	Korokoro	47	100 0 0	11 7 6	..	Sarah Elkin ..	F	100 0 0	20
37	Horokiwia	48	..	59 0 0	..	Janet Mitchell ..	F	40 0 0	12
	Paikakariki ^a ..	49	..	130 0 0	255 13 8	Dorothea Hamilton	F	100 0 0	26
	Horowhenua—								
38	Otaki	50	290 8 11	26 10 0	13 9 6	Clement W. Lee ..	H M	190 0 0	68
	Hutt—								
39	Judgeford	51	135 0 0	16 11 3	..	Agnes C. Nicholls ..	A F	80 0 0	
40	Pahautanui ..	52	255 0 0	19 17 6	5 0 0	H. S. Whitehorn ..	M P	35 0 0	
						Elizabeth M. Rutter	F	135 0 0	32
						George Flux ..	H M	210 0 0	50
						Lavinia Stuart ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Mary Flux ..	S	5 0 0	
41	Porirua	53	270 0 0	23 12 6	6 17 6	E. O'H. Canavan ..	H M	190 0 0	56
						Jane Redman ..	A F	80 0 0	
42	Tawa Flat	54	227 6 5	19 17 6	10 0 0	Harry W. Wells ..	H M	170 0 0	49
						Jane E. Bannister	F P	25 0 0	
						Mrs. Wells ..	S	5 0 0	
43	Ohariu	55	189 11 8	17 10 0	..	B. T. Browne ..	M	200 0 0	34
44	Johnsonville ..	56	363 5 5	33 2 6	9 12 4	Hugh P. Ward ..	H M	240 0 0	98
						Eliza J. May ..	A F	90 0 0	
						Alice Hobbs ..	F P	30 0 0	
45	Kaiwara	57	419 9 6	37 17 6	47 8 6	Robert Johnston ..	H M	300 0 0	121
						Clara Storey ..	A F	60 0 0	
						Mary Newton ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Sara Latham ..	F P	25 0 0	
46	Makara	58	195 16 8	16 11 3	..	John S. Prendeville	M	200 0 0	32
						Mrs. Shotter ..	S	5 0 0	

^a Aided school.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*WELLINGTON—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
47	Hutt— <i>continued.</i> Karori	59	£ s. d. 372 10 0	£ s. d. 57 7 6	£ s. d. 95 3 6	Henry H. Dyer .. Annie J. Lockett .. Mona Dyer .. Zoe Dryden .. Mrs. Dyer ..	H M F P F P F P S	260 0 0 35 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0 5 0 0	103
48	Wadestown	60	295 0 0	24 12 6	20 0 0	William F. Ford .. Caroline Davis ..	H M A F	220 0 0 80 0 0	62
49	Wellington [B]— Thorndon	61	1,164 4 7	76 12 6	48 16 6	William Mowbray .. Thomas R. Saywell .. G. S. M. McDermid .. Annie Davies .. Sarah Dimant .. — Malcolm .. Theresa Dimant .. Vernon Johnston .. Elizabeth Ramsay .. Alice Lockie .. Annie Ranwell ..	H M A M A M A F A F A F F P F P F P F P F P	370 0 0 230 0 0 150 0 0 90 0 0 80 0 0 80 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0	336
	Thorndon Infants'	62	281 14 9	41 12 6	48 16 6	Margaret Page .. Clara Treadwell .. Lizzie McKeegan .. Jane E. Davies .. Helen Brown ..	H F F P F P F P F P	120 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0 20 0 0 25 0 0	117
50	Terrace	63	1,036 13 4	84 4 10	..	George Macmorran .. Robert Morton .. Francis Mason .. Tellira Watson .. Ella H. Mills .. Sara Fraser .. Mary Page .. Caroline Letham .. Amelia A. Cook ..	H M A M A M A F F P F P F P F P F P	360 0 0 280 0 0 150 0 0 110 0 0 50 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 25 0 0	328
51	Te Aro	64	1,460 0 0	280 12 6	12 18 8	Clement Watson .. W. Plunkett Cole .. Joseph Thomas .. A. Annie Dowdeswell .. Kathleen Bastin .. Mary F. Ballingall .. Alice Bright .. Amy G. Davis .. Alexander McBain .. Jane Wallace .. Mary Bowie .. Elizabeth Robinson .. Grace A. Young .. Sophia Reeves ..	H M A M A M A F A F A F A F M P F P F P F P F P F P F P	370 0 0 230 0 0 150 0 0 110 0 0 90 0 0 90 0 0 90 0 0 50 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 40 0 0 35 0 0	545
	Te Aro Infants'	65	429 19 6	117 15 0	..	Georgina E. Chatwin .. Paulina Watson .. George Jones .. Jessie Hutchens .. Mary J. Moar .. Jessie Dixon .. Emily Brace .. Priscilla Hudson ..	H F A F M P F P F P F P F P F P	175 0 0 80 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0 25 0 0 25 0 0	239
52	Mount Cook Boys'	66	1,320 0 0	95 12 6	20 2 0	William H. Jackson .. Charles F. Baxter .. Walter N. Dempsey .. James C. Dodwell .. Jessie Cherritt .. Lewis W. Dakin .. George Pringle .. John Hopkirk .. Maud Ryder .. Mary E. King .. Louisa Hall .. John B. Stewart .. Robert Drummond .. Eleanor Flannagan ..	H M A M A M A M A F M P M P M P F P F P F P M P M P F P	360 0 0 230 0 0 150 0 0 120 0 0 90 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 30 0 0 40 0 0 35 0 0	477
..	Mount Cook Girls'	67	1,051 9 5	97 10 0	1 14 0	Catherine H. Tarn .. Elizabeth Helyer .. Harriet McGowan .. Emma D. Maunder .. Isabella M. Cook .. Mary Kate Lawson .. Ellen Wallace .. Annie Rothenberg .. Caroline C. Watson .. Clara Wilkinson ..	H F A F A F A F A F A F A F F P F P F P	262 10 0 112 10 0 110 0 0 110 0 0 90 0 0 90 0 0 90 0 0 35 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	479

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

WELLINGTON—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
	Wellington [B]— <i>contd.</i> Mount Cook Girls'— <i>cd.</i>		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
	Mount Cook Infants'..	68	799 1 8	95 12 6	..	Clara Thorburn .. FP Lizzie Lockie .. FP Catherine Tait .. FP Catherine A. Francis HF Maggie H. Craig .. AF Isabella A. Rennie.. FP Mabel Evans .. FP Julia Hutchens .. FP Clara Lockie .. FP Elvina Dransfield .. FP May George .. FP Minnie Lawson .. FP Lenora Gurr .. FP Ethel M. Gurr .. FP Clara Firth .. FP Florence Richardson FP Agnes Stewart .. FP Florence Tabor .. FP Isabella C. Ramsay FP Alice Monaghan .. FP Jessie Tait .. FP Jessie Houghton .. FP Elizabeth McGowan HF Lizzie Batt .. FP Emily Hutchens .. FP Elizabeth Scott .. FP Alice Robinson .. FP Caroline Smith .. FP	25 0 0 25 0 0 35 0 0 240 0 0 120 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 25 0 0 20 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0	477	
	Courtenay Place ..	69	262 4 1	118 12 8	..	Emily Brown .. FP Emmie Meek .. FP Charles Hulke .. HM Francis Bennett .. AM Charles Bary .. AM Mary E. Jordan .. AF Annie H. Lawson .. AF Marian McDonogh AF Georgina Balcombe AF Isabella Campbell.. FP Frances Garrett .. FP Walter Britland .. MP Herbert Edmonds.. MP Edith M. King .. FP Martha Stevenson.. FP Thomas Fairbrother HM Elizabeth Ferguson FP Ellen Brown .. FP Mrs. Compton .. S	30 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0 25 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 120 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0 25 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0	163	
53	Hutt— Clyde Quay ..	..	..	..	6 7 8			
	Vogelstown ..	70	158 6 8	19 17 6	..	Emily Brown .. HF Emmie Meek .. FP Charles Hulke .. HM Francis Bennett .. AM Charles Bary .. AM Mary E. Jordan .. AF Annie H. Lawson .. AF Marian McDonogh AF Georgina Balcombe AF Isabella Campbell.. FP Frances Garrett .. FP Walter Britland .. MP Herbert Edmonds.. MP Edith M. King .. FP Martha Stevenson.. FP Thomas Fairbrother HM Elizabeth Ferguson FP Ellen Brown .. FP Mrs. Compton .. S	142 10 0 20 0 0 350 0 0 230 0 0 150 0 0 110 0 0 90 0 0 80 0 0 80 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 40 0 0 35 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 220 0 0 35 0 0 20 0 0 5 0 0	42	
54	Wellington [B]— Newtown ..	71	1,298 1 1	95 12 6	107 9 0			477	
55	Hutt— Kilbirnie ..	72	281 3 10	26 10 0	..			61	
	Sundry* ..	..	333 11 0	75 16 6	93 1 7			
	Training college, pupil- teacher tuition ^b	..	131 5 0	..	..		
		..	23,798 14 3	3,051 8 8	1,953 10 7		23,656 0 7	899	

HAWKE'S BAY.

1	Cook— Tologa Bay ..	1	..	..	538 6 3	Ernest H. Ingpen .. M	100 10 0	19
2	Te Karaka ..	2	98 0 10	9 2 6	29 12 0	James D. Harper .. HM	182 18 0	62
3	Ormond ..	3	267 13 10	28 12 6	7 18 11	Mary Baty .. AF Helen Harper .. FP	72 12 0 38 0 0	
4	Waeregaahika ..	4	154 7 2	21 10 0	363 16 6	William D. McClure HM Norman H. Shaw .. MP	158 0 0 10 0 0	47
5	Makauri ..	5	111 16 8	10 7 6	..	Edwin Claude Bolton M	133 0 0	34
6	Matawhero ..	6	416 9 3	47 11 3	35 10 0	William H. Harris.. HM Sophie Harris .. AF Emily E. Baty .. FP Agnes Green .. FP Esther Wright .. FP	217 6 0 91 10 0 41 0 0 34 0 0 26 0 0	120
7	Patutahi ..	7	160 4 11	18 5 6	13 13 0	George C. Gosnell .. HM William Sadler .. MP	180 10 0 10 0 0	52
8	Waerenga-o-kuri ..	8	..	..	3 19 0			
9	Te Arai ..	9	133 14 3	13 0 0	3 11 0	Walter James King M	134 0 0	35

* Salaries and travelling expenses of visiting teachers.

^b Allowance to staff of Training College for tuition of pupil-teachers.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

HAWKE'S BAY—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
25	Hawke's Bay— Havelock	26	£ s. d. 264 11 4	£ s. d. 34 0 6	£ s. d. 0 10 6	Robert B. Holmes .. Mary Cooper .. Edith Garry ..	HM AF FP	£ s. d. 190 4 0 67 10 0 20 0 0	82
26	Patangata— Patangata	27	140 11 0	13 12 6	0 13 6	John Percy ..	M	108 0 0	29
27	Kaikora	28	402 10 6	44 14 3	3 11 0	F. J. Popplewell .. Amy Arrow .. William White .. Felicia Broberg .. Nellie Lewis ..	HM AF MP FP FP	211 9 0 88 18 0 42 0 0 34 0 0 20 0 0	107
28	Wallingford ..	29	27 0 0	3 17 6	41 9 3	Selina Armstrong ..	F	36 0 0	9
29	Porangahau ..	30	89 15 0	8 17 6	0 13 6	William L. Weiss ..	M	92 0 0	21
30	Wainui	31	67 17 6	6 7 6	1 8 6	Marie Alexander ..	F	75 0 0	14
31	Waipawa— Waipukurau ..	32	373 19 0	46 13 9	48 10 0	Andrew Anderson .. Helen Anderson .. Helen Palmer .. Mary Jones ..	HM AF FP FP	212 6 0 99 0 0 26 0 0 26 0 0	120
32	Waipawa	33	608 9 3	59 16 0	..	G. W. Williamson .. Joseph H. Worboys Wilhelmina J. Rosie Helen J. Grant .. Constance R. Bibby Maggie Nicholson ..	HM AM AF FP FP FP	252 17 0 154 10 0 109 16 0 41 0 0 41 0 0 26 0 0	199
33	Hampden	34	194 15 0	26 18 0	1 7 6	Jane Doar .. George J. Buchanan	HF MP	176 10 0 20 0 0	64
34	Te Ongaonga ..	35	100 15 0	9 5 0	210 19 0	Catherine Harrison	F	94 0 0	22
35	Makaretu	36	207 2 6	24 6 0	7 16 0	F. T. W. Batson .. Elizabeth Batson ..	HM AF	150 0 0 60 0 0	61
36	Ashley-Clinton ..	37	159 5 0	17 2 6	0 15 6	Charles Morton ..	M	166 0 0	37
37	Takapau	38	168 6 8	18 19 6	237 13 6	John C. Westall .. Sarah Adde .. William Smith ..	HM S MP	153 0 0 12 0 0 20 0 0	39
38	Ormondville ..	39	305 4 6	34 15 6	19 0 7	Abel Webber .. Mary F. Webb .. Marian Kuchtze ..	HM AF FP	184 6 0 86 0 0 20 0 0	80
39	Norsewood	40	375 0 9	45 13 9	300 2 10	John Wolstenholme M. E. Beddingfield .. George A. Webb .. Louisa Wahl ..	HM AF MP FP	204 12 0 90 6 0 55 0 0 20 0 0	114
40	Makatoku	41	263 12 2	34 9 6	17 8 10	F. D. Fergusson .. Anna Friberg .. Ellen C. Friberg ..	HM FP FP	188 17 0 41 0 0 26 0 0	79
41	Matamau	42	27 9 7	3 5 0	20 7 2	F. W. Thompson ..	M	67 10 0	15
42	Danevirke	43	276 8 4	39 8 0	17 4 5	John M. Nelson .. Annie F. Andrew .. Sarah A. Mills ..	HM AF FP	176 1 0 79 0 0 32 0 0	95
43	Kumeroa	44	125 10 0	14 2 6	0 13 6	Ellen T. Lynch ..	F	130 0 0	31
44	Heretaunga ..	45	87 12 6	8 10 0	3 13 6	John S. Ballantine	M	81 0 0	18
45	Mangaatua ..	46	43 6 8	6 7 6	214 16 0	Nanette Gower ..	F	104 0 0	27
46	Woodville	47	637 15 4	61 12 0	35 14 2	Albert James Morton William G. Martin Annie Frame .. Agnes Crawford .. Lilian Cole .. Isabella Smith .. William Rountree ..	HM AM AF FP FP FP MP	268 2 0 166 0 0 117 4 0 53 0 0 34 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0	212
			13,715 13 6	1,457 15 5	4,249 13 7			14174 7 0	4,414

MARLBOROUGH.

1	Blenheim [B]— Senior Junior	1	948 5 0	151 18 9	227 16 8	John Pearson Lucas .. Charles A. Ogilvie .. Charles Simson .. Herbert Robinson .. Mary Crawford .. Mary Linton .. Caroline Roberts .. Annie Wrigley ..	PM DM MP MP DF FP FP FP	300 0 0 162 0 0 50 0 0 16 0 0 120 0 0 40 0 0 24 0 0 16 0 0	43 95			
	Infants' .. ..	..							Mary Linton .. Caroline Roberts .. Annie Wrigley .. Margaret Morgan .. Mary Bary .. Lily Logan ..	DF FP FP HF AF FP	120 0 0 40 0 0 24 0 0 16 0 0 162 0 0 84 0 0 24 0 0	170
	Girls'	2							Octavia Huddleston	FP	16 0 0	104

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

MARLBOROUGH—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
2	Picton [B]	3	£ 387 s. 3 d. 10	£ 48 s. 11 d. 7	£ 311 s. 11 d. 9	Charles C. Howard Mary Jane Hay .. Caroline Williams .. Ada Smith ..	HM A F F P F P	200 0 0 100 0 0 24 0 0 16 0 0	110
3	Marlborough— Havelock	4	281 18 4	37 1 0	5 0 0	Jacob H. Reynolds Mary J. Matthews .. Laura Matthews ..	HM A F F P	190 0 0 40 0 0 32 0 0	84
4	Renwick	7	235 0 0	33 9 6	48 2 4	William Tissiman .. Elizabeth May ..	HM A F	190 0 0 60 0 0	71
5	Spring Creek ..	8	130 0 0	11 10 0	..	John Squire ..	M	130 0 0	32
6	Tua Marina ..	9	231 12 0	32 19 10	24 6 8	Charles Peake .. Mrs. Peake ..	HM A F	170 0 0 61 12 0	65
7	Marlboroughtown ..	10	80 0 0	7 7 6	51 17 0	Ann Collins ..	F	80 0 0	20
8	Kaituna* ..	11	66 13 4	5 15 0	..	Alice L. Williams ..	F	80 0 0	..
9	Canvas Town ..	12	120 0 0	12 17 6	..	John Irwin Hart ..	M	120 0 0	19
10	Grove Town ..	13	235 10 0	33 2 4	44 4 6	Harry Ladley .. Gladys Pritchard ..	HM A F	160 0 0 70 0 0	70
11	Waitohi	14	163 10 0	29 1 9	..	James Murray .. Mary Morrin ..	HM A F	160 0 0 40 0 0	61
12	Wairau Valley ..	15	67 7 6	..	..	Mary T. Sumner ..	F	52 0 0	17
13	Kekerangu' ..	16	43 15 0	..	..	Walter Andrews ..	M	30 0 0	12
14	Fairhall	17	168 0 0	23 13 7	37 17 0	John Poole .. Laura Jeffries ..	HM F P	130 0 0 40 0 0	47
	Waikakaho ..	18	17 18 4	..	..	Thomas C. Lamb ..	M	27 0 0	8
15	Havelock Suburban ..	19	120 0 0	10 15 0	..	Henry L. Severne ..	M	120 0 0	23
16	Okaramio ..	20	124 0 0	19 15 0	26 0 0	John Berry .. Amy North ..	HM F P	130 0 0 16 0 0	40
17	Onamalutu ..	21	100 10 0	13 2 6	31 10 0	Henry Dobson ..	M	100 0 0	23
	Starborough ..	22	51 12 6	..	..	Leonard S. Hughes	M	36 0 0	13
18	Springlands ..	23	85 0 0	24 5 0	185 12 9	Edythe Stratford .. Edith Huddleston ..	HF F P	100 0 0 16 0 0	48
19	Deep Creek ..	24	26 5 0	..	..	George Robertson ..	M	60 0 0	10
	Sounds—								
20	Kaiuma ..	25	77 0 0	..	..	Mary C. Williams ..	F	72 0 0	20
	Maori Bay ..	26	27 2 6	..	..	Charles W. Budge ..	M	18 0 0	6
	Kenepuru ..	27	7 0 0	..	..	Mary L. Terrill ..	F	12 0 0	4
	McMahon's ..	28	12 5 0	..	..	Henry T. Ashton ..	M	15 0 0	5
	Wells' Farm ^b ..	29	12 5 0	..	..	..	..	..	..
	Crail Bay ^c ..	30	10 10 0	..	..	..	..	..	6
21	Anikiwa ..	31	43 0 0	..	..	Harriet Beauchamp	F	27 0 0	9
	Te Awaite ..	32	59 2 0	..	..	Clark Rampling ..	M	48 0 0	18
22	Port Underwood ..	33	59 10 0	..	..	Charles P. Moore ..	M	48 0 0	10
	Robin Hood ..	34	8 15 0	..	..	Harold L. Ellis ..	M	15 0 0	5
23	Endeavour Inlet ..	35	21 0 0	..	186 6 0	Henry L. Twistleton	M	60 0 0	23
	Maps not chargeable to any particular school	..	..	..	9 12 0	..	..	..	..
			4,021 10 4	495 5 10	1,189 16 8			4,109 12 0	1,291

Expenditure not classified.

NELSON.

1	Nelson [B]— Bridge Street Boys' ..	1	835 6 6	309 9 1	..	George A. Harkness James Barton Sadd W. Frederick Worley Frederick G. Gibbs	HM AM AM AM	300 0 0 250 0 0 150 0 0 150 0 0	158
	Bridge Street Junior ..	2	142 10 0	..	..	Sophia Snart .. Jessie Salmond ..	HF F P	110 0 0 30 0 0	89
	Brook Street ..	3	130 10 0	..	..	Ellen Cother .. Annie Salmond ..	HF F P	110 0 0 18 0 0	63
	Hardy Street Girls' ..	4	510 10 0	..	154 12 6	Mrs. Rosa C. Scott Mary Ann Dement Lucy Kitching .. Elizabeth Leach .. Alexa I. Sheppard .. Nora Prebble .. Eliza Sadd ..	HF AF AF AF AF F P F P	175 0 0 100 0 0 84 0 0 72 0 0 72 0 0 24 0 0 18 0 0	198
	Haven Road Boys' ..	5	478 10 0	..	428 5 0	James Lee Hodgson John T. Veysey .. Mary Kitching .. Priscilla S. Bolton	HM AM AF F P	250 0 0 140 0 0 60 0 0 30 0 0	148

* Not open in September quarter.

^b Closed at end of March quarter.^c Closed at end of September quarter.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*NELSON—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
	Nelson [B]— <i>continued.</i>		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
	Hampden Street ..	6	284 10 0	..	163 2 6	F. Vincent Knapp.. Georgiana Sunley.. Jane Bond ..	HM AF AF	175 0 0 72 0 0 42 0 0	126
	Toitoti Valley, 1st Division and Juniors	7	271 0 0	..	406 5 6	Mary C. Gascoigne Edith E. Johnson.. Ada M. Haynes ..	HF FP AF	200 0 0 18 0 0 42 0 0	126
	Toitoti Valley, 2nd Division	8	175 0 6	..	..	Ellen Sunley .. Fanny Marris .. Alice Murray ..	HF AF FP	100 0 0 48 0 0 18 0 0	99
	Toitoti Valley, 3rd Division	9	96 0 0	..	..	Kate Newton .. Minnie Robb ..	HF FP	96 0 0 18 0 0	51
	Waimea—								
	Elmslie Bay ^a ..	10	12 0 0	..	..	Maud Neal ..	F	12 0 0	3
2	Clifton Terrace ..	11	72 0 0	50 16 7	..	Marion Hood ..	F	72 0 0	17
	Hillside ..	12	71 13 4	..	..	Jane C. Manson ..	F	76 0 0	19
	Happy Valley ..	13	72 0 0	..	..	Mrs. F. Anderson ..	F	72 0 0	16
3	Stoke ..	14	203 6 8	27 6 2	150 0 0	John Naylor .. Jane Allport ..	HM AF	140 0 0 60 0 0	78
4	Richmond Boys' ..	15	188 0 0	46 17 7	..	Edward Cowles .. Florence Hodder .. Alice Cowles ..	HM FP FP	150 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0	53
	Richmond Girls' ..	16	189 10 0	..	..	Sara Spencer .. Marion O'Loughlen	HF AF	140 0 0 48 0 0	58
5	Ranzau ..	17	116 10 0	32 18 9	..	Mrs. A. E. Coleman Caroline Wray ..	HF FP	100 0 0 18 0 0	46
	Hope ..	18	130 0 0	..	..	William H. Bryant	M	130 0 0	30
6	River Terrace ..	19	131 10 0	28 14 4	..	Mrs. Annie Bryant Elizabeth Carter ..	HF FP	105 0 0 18 0 0	59
	Brightwater ..	20	126 15 0	..	100 0 0	Elizabeth S. Stanley	F	100 0 0	32
7	Spring Grove ..	21	190 0 0	35 3 8	400 0 0	J. W. Humphreys.. Eleanor Knapp ..	HM AF	130 0 0 60 0 0	68
8	Lower Wakefield Boys' and Juniors	22	230 0 0	51 13 4	..	Walter Ladley .. Kate Bird ..	HM AF	150 0 0 60 0 0	80
	Lower Wakefield Girls'	23	112 0 0	..	..	Katherine Morrison Annie Houtl ..	FP F	24 0 0 112 0 0	25
	Pigeon Valley ..	24	84 6 8	..	..	F. E. Whitehorn ..	F	84 0 0	21
9	Eighty-eight Valley ..	25	81 13 4	34 4 5	..	Ada Annette Cole ..	F	80 0 0	20
10	Upper Wakefield ..	26	129 16 8	30 13 5	..	Thomas G. Smith .. E. A. Wadsworth ..	HM FP	120 0 0 18 0 0	42
11	Foxhill ..	27	169 0 0	39 14 6	..	Alfred Peart .. Selina Tunnicliffe ..	HM AF	130 0 0 42 0 0	70
	Blue Glen ^b ..	28	13 0 0	..	..	School discontinued	..	..	4
12	Motupiko ..	29	100 0 0	9 15 7	10 0 0	Harrison Evans ..	M	100 0 0	19
	Upper Motupiko ^b ..	30	84 0 0	1 7 6	18 15 0	Martha Stanley ..	F	80 0 0	20
13	Tadmor ..	31	131 0 0	14 13 7	250 0 0	Hester M. Stanley Ellen Quinton ..	HF FP	100 0 0 24 0 0	32
	Sherry ^b ..	32	65 6 8	4 5 0	6 15 0	Jane Wray ..	F	80 0 0	20
	Baton ^b ..	33	58 0 0	3 12 6	..	Emma Gibbs ..	F	60 0 0	15
14	Stanley Brook ..	34	100 0 0	14 3 6	59 2 9	Evan Forsyth ..	M	100 0 0	27
	Woodstock ^b ..	35	67 0 0	7 2 6	..	Leila Sheppard ..	F	80 0 0	19
15	Dovedale ..	36	121 6 8	12 19 11	..	Robert J. Bakewell	M	112 0 0	28
	Churchill ^b ..	37	88 0 0	5 11 3	..	Eliza Thorne ..	F	92 0 0	23
	Pokororo ^b ..	38	77 0 0	4 17 6	7 8 6	Elizabeth Alexander	F	80 0 0	20
16	Ngatimoti ..	39	116 13 4	14 12 2	7 15 0	Samuel M. Scott ..	M	120 0 0	30
17	Appleby ..	40	130 0 0	31 10 4	..	John Roby ..	M	120 0 0	24
	Redwood's Valley	41	18 8 4	..	178 13 9	John James Lang ..	M	52 0 0	13
18	Waimea West ..	42	159 0 0	20 1 7	10 0 0	Herbert Langford.. Annie Hill ..	HM FP	130 0 0 18 0 0	47
19	Sarau ..	43	183 0 0	49 13 2	26 0 0	John Robinson .. Annie Cook ..	HM AF	120 0 0 60 0 0	52
	Neudorf ..	44	130 0 0	..	..	Henry George Hill	M	130 0 0	40
20	Lower Montere ..	45	200 5 0	27 6 6	..	James George Deck Mildred R. M. Deck	HM AF	150 0 0 42 0 0	61
21	Pangatotara..	46	121 10 0	15 18 3	2 19 6	Charles James Deck Rose Emily Clifford	HM FP	120 0 0 18 0 0	34
22	Motueka Boys' ..	47	209 0 0	34 16 3	18 12 0	Thornton G. Malcolm William H. Boyes..	HM AM	150 0 0 60 0 0	65
	Motueka Girls' ..	48	134 0 0	..	..	Janet Dewar .. Emily Alexander ..	HF FP	112 0 0 24 0 0	55
23	Riwaka ..	49	200 0 0	42 14 3	..	George C. Jennings Elizabeth E. Guy..	HM AF	140 0 0 60 0 0	59
	Brooklyn ..	50	132 0 0	..	297 2 0	Frances Guy .. Amelia McLean ..	HF FP	112 0 0 24 0 0	52
	Marahau ^b ..	51	72 0 0	4 10 0	..	Jane Reeves ..	F	72 0 0	18
	Sandy Bay ^b ..	52	44 13 4	2 16 3	..	Kate Corrigan ..	F	48 0 0	12

^a Aided: Miss Neal's salary is made up to £30 a year and her board by the father of her pupils.

^b Aided.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*NELSON—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
24	Collingwood— Lower Takaka ..	53	142 10 0	25 9 4	151 13 0	Frederick B. Peart Alice Page ..	HM FP	120 0 0 30 0 0	54 ..
25	Long Plain ..	54	72 0 0	13 7 9	..	Mrs. Juliana Hunter ..	F	72 0 0	24
26	East Takaka ..	55	124 0 0	26 4 2	12 0 0	Annie C. Frank .. Emily Haines ..	HF FP	100 0 0 18 0 0	52
	Sunnyside ^a ..	56	..	..	..	Rhoda Sparrow ..	F	40 0 0	10
	Waingaro ^b ..	57	72 13 4	4 8 9	..	Atarah Cole ..	F	60 0 0	15
	Upper Takaka ^b ..	58	55 6 8	3 8 9	..	Eliza F. Barnett ..	F	52 0 0	13
27	Motupipi ..	59	86 0 0	18 1 5	108 0 0	Eliza A. Anderson .. May King ..	HF FP	84 0 0 8 0 0	43 ..
	Pariwhakaho ^b ..	60	64 0 0	4 1 3	..	Constance Holdaway ..	F	68 0 0	17
28	Collingwood ..	61	105 0 0	21 5 5	..	Samuel Anderson ..	M	120 0 0	38
29	Rockville ..	62	84 0 0	12 17 3	74 0 0	Grace Croucher ..	F	84 0 0	27
	Kaituna ^b ..	63	52 6 8	3 5 0	4 0 0	Mrs. Sarah Miles ..	F	48 0 0	12
30	Ferntown ..	64	100 0 0	38 0 3	15 0 0	Henry S. Porteous ..	M	100 0 0	23
	Upper Aorere ^b ..	65	6 0 0	0 10 0	69 2 10	Kate Thompson ..	F	32 0 0	8
31	Pakawau ..	66	100 0 0	9 12 6	..	James Mackintosh ..	M	100 0 0	16
32	Westport [B]— Westport Boys' ..	67	480 10 0	119 18 0	231 3 4	John Kay .. Ed. B. B. Boswell .. John Kennedy .. Kate Gillespie .. Elizabeth Ross ..	HM AM AM AF FP	240 0 0 125 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0	156
	Westport Girls' ..	68	292 0 10	..	..	Marion Meredith .. Mary Virtue .. Annie Martin .. Annie Marris ..	HF AF FP FP	150 0 0 84 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0	110
33	Buller— Denniston ..	69	268 0 0	29 7 4	22 10 0	Wilhelm H. Dencker .. Ada Landon Lane .. William Lloyd ..	HM AF MP	170 0 0 72 0 0 12 0 0	87
34	Waimangaroa ..	70	190 0 0	25 1 3	..	Charles J. Hansard .. Mrs. Hansard .. Mary Henderson ..	HM AF F	130 0 0 60 0 0 68 0 0	55
	Rochfort Terrace ^b ..	71	58 13 4	3 15 0	11 10 0	Robert E. Satchell ..	M	100 0 0	21
	Granity Creek ^b ..	72	75 6 8	5 18 9	2 0 0	School discontinued ..	..	..	..
	Mokihinui ^b ..	73	11 13 4	0 7 6	..	Robert Ray ..	M	100 0 0	17
35	Karamea ..	74	100 0 0	9 6 9	..	Mrs. Pettit ..	F	96 0 0	24
	Promised Land ^b ..	75	98 13 4	6 7 6	38 0 0	David Hogan ..	HM	175 0 0	47
36	Addison's Flat ..	76	211 14 1	23 4 0	..	Mrs. Hogan .. Susan Blane ..	AF F	36 0 0 136 0 0	..
37	Cape Foulwind ..	77	106 0 0	6 4 6	118 3 9	George Laing ..	HM	180 0 0	64
38	Charleston Boys' ..	78	218 10 0	52 2 0	9 16 0	Jessie Anderson .. Mrs. Laura I. Suisted .. Helena O'Connor ..	FP HF AF	40 0 0 160 0 0 72 0 0	..
	Charleston Girls' ..	79	232 0 0	..	..	Margaret Scott ..	F	100 0 0	14
39	Brighton ..	80	100 0 0	8 1 0	..	Frederick G. Rotton ..	M	140 0 0	40
40	Lyell ..	81	140 0 0	15 11 3	..	E. F. Dencker ..	M	84 0 0	20
41	Inangahua— Fern Flat ..	82	78 6 8	20 2 9	..	H. B. Huddleston ..	M	72 0 0	18
	Murchison ^b ..	83	71 0 0	8 8 9	..	Christina Paton ..	F	48 0 0	12
	Matakaitaki ^b ..	84	49 0 0	3 1 3	7 3 6	John Beirne ..	M	52 0 0	13
	Inangahua Junction ^b ..	85	24 8 10	1 13 9	75 0 0	Alfred Charles Augur .. Annie McRae ..	HM AF	150 0 0 72 0 0	66
42	Capleston ..	86	222 0 0	24 13 1	..	Johanna Kittson ..	F	72 0 0	18
	Cronadun ^b ..	87	64 0 0	4 2 6	19 0 0	Arthur Burnham .. Richard E. Dowling ..	HM AM	275 0 0 160 0 0	224
43	Reefton ..	88	651 13 4	58 15 5	546 8 6	William Austin .. William Young .. Catharine Anderson .. Louisa A. Moller .. Jessie Oxley ..	MP MP AF AF FP	20 0 0 20 0 0 100 0 0 84 0 0 20 0 0	..
44	Black's Point ..	89	246 0 0	29 3 5	..	Richard E. Green .. Mary A. Sunderland .. Susan Auld ..	HM AF FP	175 0 0 46 0 0 20 0 0	98
45	Little Grey ^c ..	90	118 6 8	15 19 0	23 15 0	Andrew Dawson .. Mrs. Dawson ..	M S	132 0 0 ..	33 ..
<i>Expenditure not classified.</i>									
	Rents not chargeable to particular schools ..	..	..	12 10 0	..	..	..	..	..
	School appliances not chargeable to particular schools ..	..	..	..	83 4 6	..	..	..	..
			13,160 15	91,674 6 0	4,316 19 5	..	..	13435 0 0	4,192

^a Aided: no payment has yet been made in respect of Sunnyside School, but amount as shown will be paid on satisfactory examination. ^b Aided. ^c Mrs. Dawson, the sewing mistress of Little Grey, is paid by the School Committee.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

GREY.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
1	Grey— Kymmersley ..	1	90 10 0	4 17 6	..	Naomi H. Billett ..	F	90 0 0	19
2	Totara Flat ..	2	112 0 0	4 17 6	34 0 0	Thomas Thomas ..	M	108 0 0	30
3	Orwell Creek ..	3	108 6 8	10 1 0	17 0 0	Elizabeth Robinson	F	100 0 0	18
4	Ahaura ..	4	95 19 6	9 0 0	43 7 0	Isabel Campbell ..	F	90 0 0	30
5	Hatters ..	5	284 7 8	9 13 2	50 10 9	John A. Bromley ..	HM	165 0 0	78
						Elizabeth Batchelor	A F	110 0 0	
						Phillipa Allen ..	F P	20 0 0	
6	Red Jacks ..	6	94 3 4	5 7 6	..	Duncan Corbett ..	M	90 0 0	14
7	Notown ..	7	159 9 9	9 2 9	9 6 0	Leo De Bakker ..	HM	136 0 0	35
						William Rundle ..	M P	25 0 0	
8	Brunnerton [B] ..	8	526 1 1	47 0 3	10 2 6	James Malcolm ..	PM	215 0 0	141
						Elizabeth Scott ..	D F	90 0 0	
						Ada Harrison ..	D F	70 0 0	
						Edith Owen ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Margaret McDonald	F P	25 0 0	
	Dobson [B] ..	9	106 5 0	11 11 0	454 0 9	Edward A. Scott ..	HM	165 0 0	111
						Alice White ..	A F	100 0 0	
						Eliza Haisty ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Sarah A. Coulthard	F P	25 0 0	
	Grey—								
9	Maori Gully ..	10	94 3 4	4 17 6	..	Walter J. Brassell..	M	90 0 0	25
10	Marsden ..	11	93 6 8	6 15 6	107 4 0	Mary A. Pelling ..	F	100 0 0	16
11	Dunganville ..	12	194 3 4	12 15 3	39 12 6	Thomas F. O'Day ..	HM	135 0 0	46
						Margaret Stewart ..	A F	70 0 0	
12	Cobden ..	13	224 15 10	7 11 2	..	Charles Hicks ..	HM	150 0 0	66
						Emma Thompson ..	A F	60 0 0	
13	Greymouth [B] ..	14	1,674 15 2	140 0 9	345 1 6	Robert Thornton ..	PM	400 0 0	467
						Allan A. Adams ..	DM	175 0 0	
						John H. Malcolm ..	DM	140 0 0	
						W. H. A. Craddock	DM	250 0 0	
						Emma Weaver ..	D F	200 0 0	
						Jane Sotheran ..	F P	55 0 0	
						Florence Lawes ..	F P	45 0 0	
						Alice Kemple ..	F P	45 0 0	
						Jeanette Robinson..	F P	30 0 0	
						Florence Brown ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Henry Harrison ..	M P	25 0 0	
						Edith Easson ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Frederick Gloy ..	M P	25 0 0	
						Christina Blair ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Eva Kilgour ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Elizabeth Turnbull	F P	20 0 0	
14	Grey— Paroa ..	15	247 10 0	11 15 0	24 9 0	Richard N. Gill ..	HM	135 0 0	55
						Frances M. Kemple	A F	75 0 0	
15	Westbrook ..	16	118 5 0	10 15 0	126 11 0	William A. Patrick	M	117 0 0	24
	Greenstone ..	17	113 0 0	12 6 0	25 12 6	Charles J. Patrick ..	M	108 0 0	18
	Teremakau ..	18	43 15 0	4 17 6	..	Margaret Scott ..	F	50 0 0	7
	Lake Brunner ..	19	18 0 0	..	..	Peter Tait ..	M	18 0 0	4
	Blackball ..	20	21 0 0	..	..	Francis Grogan ..	M	28 0 0	7
			4,424 17 4	323 4 4	1,286 17 6	..	..	4,310 0 0	1,211

WESTLAND.

1	Kumara [B]— Kumara ..	1	697 10 8	48 5 0	53 1 0	James Woodward*	HM	264 4 0	242
						R. Wylde ..	AM	160 0 0	
						Sophia Williams ..	A F	125 0 0	
						Mary Forster ..	F P	50 0 0	
						Ada Ingall ..	F P	33 0 0	
						Mary Hosking ..	F P	33 0 0	
						Jane Ann Seddon ..	F P	25 0 0	
2	Westland— Rangiriri ..	2	69 10 0	4 16 0	24 5 0	Ellen Kelly* ..	F	65 0 0	13
	Goldsborough ..	3	334 5 3	29 13 1	64 2 8	John Mulhearn ..	HM	216 1 0	98
						Nancy Marten ..	A F	76 10 0	
						James Fitzgibbon ..	M P	25 0 0	
						Margaret Wilson ..	F P	20 0 0	
3	Stafford ..	4	326 15 11	29 11 10	246 10 6	Samuel J. Binning*	HM	193 4 6	100
						Susan Hogg ..	A F	76 10 0	
						Elizabeth Firman ..	F P	20 0 0	
						James Davidson ..	M P	25 0 0	
4	Arahura Road ..	5	199 4 6	20 13 10	31 11 6	John J. Henderson*	HM	129 10 6	51
						Margaret Oliver ..	A F	67 10 0	

* Residence provided.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

WESTLAND—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
5	Hokitika [B]— Hokitika	6	£ 963 s. 4 d. 9	£ 177 s. 15 d. 9	£ 270 s. 11 d. 11	Ezra Brook Dixon ^a Robert T. Elcoate .. Annie Batten .. Eva Ecclesfield .. Laura Howe .. Arthur Harrop .. Elizabeth Blair .. Henry Nightingale Marion Jack .. Annie Banks ..	H M A M A F A F F P M P F P M P F P F P	320 0 0 190 0 0 145 0 0 90 0 0 50 0 0 36 0 0 33 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0	362
6	Westland— South Beach	7	48 11 8	6 4 0	50 19 0	R. Mackenzie ^a ..	M	50 0 0	10
	Kanieri	8	284 19 1	21 3 5	9 13 0	Charles J. Sale .. Mary Sale .. Jessie McMath .. Mary Moore .. Esther Ward .. Elizabeth Crowley Samuel Rowe .. Frederick Robertson William D. McKay ^a Ida Octavia McKay Mary Potts .. William Houston .. Annie Crowley ^a .. Lorenzo Tindal ^a ..	H M A F A F F P F P M H M A F F P M P F M	181 11 6 75 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 133 16 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 181 17 6 171 19 9 85 0 0 20 0 0 25 0 0 99 0 0 94 10 0	73
7	Bluespur	9	167 6 7	19 4 10	1 17 6	W. Winchester ^a .. George K. Sinclair J. Gertrude Hirter William Lockington William Evans .. Agnes Foster ..	F F F M P M P F P	133 16 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 256 8 0 150 0 0 115 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 15 0 0	41
8	Upper Arahura	10	134 8 6	12 8 1	26 12 6	Frederick Robertson	M	181 17 6	25
	Woodstock	11	301 6 10	29 4 6	83 4 0	William D. McKay ^a Ida Octavia McKay Mary Potts .. William Houston .. Annie Crowley ^a .. Lorenzo Tindal ^a ..	H M A F F P M P F M	171 19 9 85 0 0 20 0 0 25 0 0 99 0 0 94 10 0	95
9	Lower Kokatahi	12	95 12 6	4 15 0	22 1 9	W. Winchester ^a .. George K. Sinclair J. Gertrude Hirter William Lockington William Evans .. Agnes Foster ..	F F M P M P M P F P	99 0 0 94 10 0 256 8 0 150 0 0 115 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 15 0 0	22
10	Upper Kokatahi	13	99 0 0	4 15 0	58 19 9	W. Winchester ^a .. George K. Sinclair J. Gertrude Hirter William Lockington William Evans .. Agnes Foster ..	M A M A F M P M P F P	94 10 0 256 8 0 150 0 0 115 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 15 0 0	21
	Ross [B]	14	577 7 4	44 13 5	13 2 6	W. Winchester ^a .. George K. Sinclair J. Gertrude Hirter William Lockington William Evans .. Agnes Foster ..	H M A M A F M P M P F P	256 8 0 150 0 0 115 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 15 0 0	219
11	Westland— Donoghue's	15	174 1 0	17 7 6	0 10 0	William Voysey .. Ellen Reedy .. Joseph Haddock .. Celina Denia .. Marion Theile .. Ellen Mitchell .. James O. Wilson .. Henrietta Friend .. Henry Williams ^a .. Mary Sullivan .. Mary Condon .. Mrs. Condon .. Kate Bines .. James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	M F F S F F M F M F S F M F M	146 6 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 20 0 0 75 0 0 103 10 0 130 10 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	44
	Wanganui ^{d,e}	16	24 0 0	..	..	Marion Theile .. Ellen Mitchell .. James O. Wilson .. Henrietta Friend .. Henry Williams ^a .. Mary Sullivan .. Mary Condon .. Mrs. Condon .. Kate Bines .. James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	F F M F M F S F M F M	20 0 0 75 0 0 103 10 0 130 10 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	4
12	Waitangi ^e	17	77 0 0	..	2 0 0	Ellen Mitchell .. James O. Wilson .. Henrietta Friend .. Henry Williams ^a .. Mary Sullivan .. Mary Condon .. Mrs. Condon .. Kate Bines .. James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	F M F M F F S F M F M	75 0 0 103 10 0 130 10 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	15
	Okarito	18	100 2 6	4 15 0	..	James O. Wilson .. Henrietta Friend .. Henry Williams ^a .. Mary Sullivan .. Mary Condon .. Mrs. Condon .. Kate Bines .. James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	M F M F F S F M F M	103 10 0 130 10 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	23
13	Waikukupa ^{e,f}	19	..	..	..	Henrietta Friend .. Henry Williams ^a .. Mary Sullivan .. Mary Condon .. Mrs. Condon .. Kate Bines .. James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	F M F F S F M F M	130 10 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	..
	Gillespie's	20	163 17 3	13 16 2	71 1 0	Henry Williams ^a .. Mary Sullivan .. Mary Condon .. Mrs. Condon .. Kate Bines .. James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	M F F S F M F M	130 10 6 12 0 0 12 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	37
13	Bruce Bay ^e	21	58 10 0	..	39 15 9	Kate Bines .. James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	F M F M	60 0 0 50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	12
	Okuru	22	41 12 6	4 15 0	11 5 0	James Hutchinson Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	M F M	50 0 0 65 0 0 75 0 0	10
13	Arawata	23	57 10 0	5 14 6	..	Evelyn McFarlane J. G. Morris ^e ..	F M	65 0 0 75 0 0	13
	Lake Brunner ^e	24	61 17 6	..	..	J. G. Morris ^e ..	M	75 0 0	15
			5,057 14 4	499 11 11	4,620 2 6	..	..	5,047 19 9	1,545

NORTH CANTERBURY.

1	Kaikoura— Kaikoura Suburban ..	1	216 14 9	30 8 2	14 12 11	George H. White .. Jane Buxton .. Robert B. Ryder .. Eliza M. A. Sandford Jane G. McLauchlan Nellie Matheson ..	H M A F H M A F F P F P	146 11 0 76 4 0 212 3 0 102 2 0 32 0 0 16 0 0	59
2	Kaikoura Town	2	330 6 2	49 10 0	5 1 4	Eliza M. A. Sandford Jane G. McLauchlan Nellie Matheson .. Thomas M. Marr .. Elizabeth S. Muir .. Lancelot Watson ..	H M A F F P F P M S M	212 3 0 102 2 0 32 0 0 16 0 0 146 0 0 12 0 0 151 12 0	114
3	Amuri— Waiau	3	138 10 0	18 3 9	5 0 0	Thomas M. Marr .. Elizabeth S. Muir .. Lancelot Watson ..	M S M	146 0 0 12 0 0 151 12 0	25
4	Rotherham	4	149 11 1	18 17 3	5 5 9	Lancelot Watson ..	M	151 12 0	24
Cheviot— No school in county.									
5	Ashley— Hurunui (main)	5	158 12 0	21 11 8	452 11 1	Henry Collins .. Mary A. Collins .. James Hayman .. Edward Dickinson Marion K. Dickinson Thomas Stout .. Fanny Barclay .. James C. Sheldon .. Annie M. Stanton ..	M S M M S H M A F M S	151 12 0 12 0 0 123 0 0 121 12 0 12 0 0 163 6 0 79 7 0 120 0 0 12 0 0	26
6	Hurunui (side)	6	32 14 0	..	..	James Hayman .. Edward Dickinson	M M	123 0 0 121 12 0	29
	Mason's Flat	7	133 12 0	16 4 0	..	Edward Dickinson Marion K. Dickinson Thomas Stout .. Fanny Barclay .. James C. Sheldon .. Annie M. Stanton ..	M M H M A F M S	121 12 0 12 0 0 163 6 0 79 7 0 120 0 0 12 0 0	18
7	Waikari	8	221 18 0	30 9 9	9 10 0	Thomas Stout .. Fanny Barclay .. James C. Sheldon .. Annie M. Stanton ..	H M A F M S	163 6 0 79 7 0 120 0 0 12 0 0	57
8	Broomfield	9	128 10 5	20 6 0	..	James C. Sheldon .. Annie M. Stanton ..	M S	120 0 0 12 0 0	34

^a Residence provided. ^b New buildings, furniture, and appliances. ^c Monitors. ^d Called "Honde's Ferry" in last year's return. ^e No district; aided. ^f Opened 1st November, but no payment made before 31st December. ^g Itinerant teacher; three families, Christchurch Road.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*
NORTH CANTERBURY—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
9	Ashley— <i>continued.</i> Amberley	10	£ s. d. 439 7 8	£ s. d. 60 16 9	£ s. d. ..	Rev. W. McGregor Margaret McGregor Annie Dalziel .. Martha Chamberlain Robert McAdam ..	HM AF FP FP MP	£ s. d. 244 10 0 107 10 0 40 0 0 32 0 0 20 0 0	139
10	Balcairn	11	243 14 1	31 17 8	..	Thomas Ronaldson Hannah C. Prosser	HM AF	144 13 0 78 18 0	56
11	Leithfield	12	306 6 0	38 10 4	25 0 0	William H. L. Foster Fanny Bartrum .. Georgina Roberts ..	HM AF FP	180 0 0 84 1 0 40 0 0	68
12	Sefton	13	313 19 5	34 11 6	..	Henry W. Hammond E. Alice Pickering Samuel Baird ..	HM AF MP	191 6 0 75 8 0 40 0 0	57
13	Mount Grey Downs ..	14	259 2 0	24 13 11	..	Alexander Roulston Eliza M. Willis .. Maria Douds ..	HM AF FP	146 19 0 73 15 0 40 0 0	44
14	Okuku *	15	11 7 2	..	224 10 4	Agnes Duncan ..	F	27 0 0	6
14	Loburn North	16	206 15 0	25 19 9	2 0 6	William De Troy .. Sarah Bunker ..	HM AF	137 12 0 70 9 0	45
15	Loburn	17	223 14 6	23 8 0	77 19 8	William J. Sloane .. Charlotte E. Brown	HM AF	155 12 0 71 3 0	38
16	Ashley	18	359 4 10	48 7 4	4 3 8	William C. Armitage Margaret Whiteside Emily Hayman ..	HM AF FP	216 9 0 96 2 0 40 0 0	96
17	Saltwater Creek ..	19	199 17 0	19 14 3	..	Mary M. Wright .. Hugh J. Densham .. Louisa Thompson ..	FP M S	16 0 0 146 0 0 12 0 0	25
18	View Hill	20	232 7 9	34 15 11	7 19 9	Andrew Malcolm .. Annie Sawle ..	HM AF	146 11 0 80 4 0	59
19	Oxford West (main) ..	21	391 10 5	66 10 7	253 4 2	James Harbidge .. Rose E. Harbidge .. Edith Luers ..	HM AF FP	217 4 0 107 10 0 40 0 0	115
20	Oxford West (side) ..	22	114 18 9	..	..	Sarah Mounsey .. John Marshall ..	FP M	24 0 0 133 15 0	39
20	Oxford East	23	486 11 3	64 15 11	2 4 9	Henry Wilson .. Ruth Seymour .. Harry J. Ryde ..	HM AF MP	274 1 0 137 3 0 40 0 0	157
21	Carleton	24	234 2 6	26 19 10	6 5 6	Flora Petrie .. Elsie Roi .. William Stirling ..	FP FP HM	16 0 0 16 0 0 155 12 0	45
22	Cust	25	395 17 8	49 15 10	..	Adelaide Dohrmann Richard Meredith .. Martha Douds ..	AF HM AF	87 13 0 211 19 0 109 12 0	96
23	Summerhill	26	123 8 4	17 3 9	5 0 0	Mary Meredith .. George Cromie .. Charles W. Withell	FP MP M	32 0 0 40 0 0 100 0 0	18
24	Eyreton West	27	250 5 6	30 16 9	0 13 0	Sarah Withell .. Richard J. Twose .. Mary A. Wells ..	S HM AF	12 0 0 172 6 0 79 7 0	57
25	Stoke	28	147 6 11	16 13 0	10 3 7	James R. Connor .. Ruth M. Connor .. Percy Kime ..	M S HM	128 0 0 12 0 0 223 8 0	18
26	Fernside	29	319 15 9	35 14 9	..	Mary L. Spence .. Alice Bayley .. John S. Dalby ..	AF FP M	82 15 0 32 0 0 128 0 0	65
27	Mandeville Plains ..	30	149 12 10	19 12 6	6 9 3	Ellen M. Dalby .. George C. Manning .. Sarah F. Manning ..	S M S	12 0 0 128 0 0 12 0 0	27
28	Eyreton	31	140 0 0	18 13 7	1 4 2	..	..	..	25
29	Rangiora [B]— Rangiora	32	692 3 4	105 3 2	10 12 8	F. J. Cumberworth Mary Taylor .. Annie D. King .. Helen Craighead .. William Stephens .. Ethel Thompson .. Richard H. Ferguson Isabella Howie ..	PM AF DF AF MP FP MP FP	295 10 0 140 6 0 110 11 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 24 0 0 20 0 0 16 0 0	284
30	Ashley— Southbrook	33	379 16 10	57 17 0	2 12 6	Thomas Bingham .. Kate E. Bayley .. Elizabeth P. Ross .. Claudia Watson ..	HM AF FP FP	227 19 0 107 10 0 40 0 0 16 0 0	136
31	Flaxton (main)	34	375 5 4	52 9 5	90 14 0	George Wilmot .. Jane Wilmot .. Robert Elliott .. Sarah Lynskey ..	HM AF MP FP	219 13 0 89 14 0 30 0 0 24 0 0	92
	Flaxton (side)	35	86 0 0	..	..	Sara F. Hiatt ..	F	86 0 0	19

* Aided.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*NORTH CANTERBURY—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.				
32	Ashley— <i>continued.</i> Waikuku	36	140 7 4	20 6 3	..	Henry R. Wilkinson Marion E. Wilkinson	M S	128 0 0 12 0 0	29
33	Woodend	37	426 4 7	60 5 11	..	Henry Kitchingman Lucy E. Thompson Margaret J. Little.. Arthur Thomas .. Hannah Liggett ..	HM AF FP MP FP	241 18 0 107 10 0 32 0 0 30 0 0 16 0 0	134
34	Kaiapoi [B]— Kaiapoi	38	1,034 16 11	152 1 6	28 3 8	Robert J. Alexander Frederick W. Young Mary Veysey .. Mary Hiatt .. Emily J. Johnson .. Horace J. Neroe .. Fanny Hiatt .. Michael Lynskey .. William Balch .. Kate Lynskey .. Dora Revell .. Helen Powell .. Elizabeth Lorimer	PM AM AF DF AF MP FP MP MP FP FP FP FP	322 17 0 147 8 0 156 4 0 124 8 0 69 17 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0 16 0 0 16 0 0	371
35	Ashley— Kaiapoi Island North	39	185 17 9	22 3 8	1 18 1	George W. E. Budd Avis Todd ..	HM AF	113 15 0 66 7 0	32
36	Kaiapoi Island ..	40	133 12 0	17 11 0	..	Alfred J. Gillman .. Emma Gillman ..	M S	121 12 0 12 0 0	20
37	Lyttelton [B]— Lyttelton (main)	41	1,619 13 6	262 15 1	1,120 3 0	James Dawe .. John Ross .. Ellen Pitcaithly .. Florence Oockford .. George Pitcaithly .. Margaret L. Deakin Isabella Connal .. John Hutchinson .. Matilda Dohrmann Minnie Wallace .. Martha Connal .. John Weastell .. Minnie McLean .. Jane McDonald .. Minnie Dempsey .. Thomas H. Turner Mary E. Johnston .. R. F. Kennedy .. Margaret S. Milsom	PM AM AF DF AM AF AF MP FP FP FP MP FP FP FP MP FP HF AF	395 14 0 275 5 0 148 10 0 132 2 0 139 12 0 87 7 0 60 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 32 0 0 32 0 0 30 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0 20 0 0 16 0 0 114 15 0 60 0 0	550
	Lyttelton (side)	42	104 10 9	..	..				89
38	Akaroa— Governor's Bay ..	43	140 0 0	18 10 10	..	Charles D. Husband Elizabeth Macready	M S	128 0 0 12 0 0	26
39	Charteris Bay ..	44	131 7 3	20 2 0	1 3 4	James S. Gordon .. Margaret Hay ..	M S	121 12 0 12 0 0	17
40	Teddington ..	45	142 1 6	25 9 4	11 17 2	Charles F. Bowley .. Mary Bowley ..	M S	128 13 0 12 0 0	31
41	Gebbie's Valley ..	46	140 9 6	20 14 1	48 0 0	James Stewart .. Frances Stewart ..	M S	128 0 0 12 0 0	29
42	Port Levy ..	47	68 19 0	16 18 11	..	Alice Drake ..	F	80 0 0	15
43	Little River ..	48	300 0 3	42 1 0	17 4 3	George Gilling .. Annie Ansley .. Minnie Reynolds ..	HM AF FP	181 15 0 112 3 0 16 0 0	81
44	Pigeon Bay (main)	49	140 0 0	28 14 4	260 19 0	Ernest J. Watkins .. Mary McGregor ..	M S	128 0 0 12 0 0	20
	Pigeon Bay (side)	50	172 11 0	..	..	Benjamin Penlington Annie White ..	M S	159 5 0 12 0 0	32
45	Barry's Bay ..	51	118 1 0	22 6 8	21 5 5	John McIntyre .. Hugh A. Livingstone Jane McIntyre ..	HM MP S	144 8 0 20 0 0 12 0 0	40
46	French Farm ..	52	130 0 1	19 9 6	..	Thomas Knox .. Sarah Bates ..	M S	122 10 0 12 0 0	17
47	Wainui ..	53	97 18 4	16 4 0	0 2 5	Helen R. West ..	F	100 0 0	19
48	Little Akaloa (main)	54	135 8 3	29 7 5	92 16 3	John H. Wilson .. Jane Wilson ..	M S	121 12 0 12 0 0	28
	Little Akaloa (side)	55	65 9 3	..	..	Eliza J. Blackmore	F	100 0 0	26
49	Duvauchelle's Bay	56	222 6 6	25 3 2	113 0 0	Peter Cheyne .. Emily Cheyne ..	HM AF	136 6 0 86 16 0	43
50	Okain's Bay ..	57	193 10 0	31 7 0	160 19 1	William H. Walker Anna M. Walker ..	HM AF	127 14 0 63 7 0	40
51	Le Bon's Bay ..	58	212 9 3	22 19 10	2 3 11	James Baxter .. Jans D'Authreau ..	HM AF	129 5 0 69 17 0	32

TABLE NO. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued*.NORTH CANTERBURY—*continued*.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
	Akaroa— <i>continued</i> .		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.				
52	Waikerikeri ^a ..	59	21 19 2	.. ..	..	George Quartermain ..	M	146 0 0	21
	Robinson's Bay ..	60	141 10 0	18 10 3	..	Ann Quartermain ..	S	12 0 0	
53	German Bay (main) ..	61	181 2 7	..	2 12 0	Thomas Warnock ..	H M	138 0 0	25
						Arthur Sims ..	M P	30 0 0	
	German Bay (side) ..	62	133 12 0	..	..	Sarah Warnock ..	S	12 0 0	
						William N. Taylor ..	M	121 12 0	25
	Gough's Bay ^b ..	63	46 5 0	..	0 13 8	Margaret Taylor ..	S	12 0 0	
54	Akaroa [B] ..	64	446 0 1	63 10 9	87 7 0	Harcourt Lee ..	M	50 0 0	10
						Alfred Nicholls ..	H M	251 13 0	169
						Eliza Dick ..	A F	114 13 0	
						Gilbert Dalglish ..	M P	50 0 0	
						Frederick Sims ..	M P	40 0 0	
						Isabella Armstrong ..	F P	16 0 0	
55	Selwyn— Kowai Bush ..	65	130 9 10	19 1 0	6 4 5	.. ..	M	128 0 0	18
						Mary Evans ..	S	12 0 0	
56	Kowai Pass ..	66	308 7 6	48 2 11	11 4 1	William N. Seay ..	H M	189 1 0	104
						Margaret W. Ryan ..	A F	94 11 0	
						B. O'Shaughnessy ..	M P	20 0 0	
						Wolsey Kain ..	M P	20 0 0	
57	Russell's Flat ..	67	152 14 3	22 14 6	0 17 6	John McGillivray ..	H M	134 0 0	34
						Mary Rutledge ..	F P	16 0 0	
						Elizabeth Wallace ..	S	12 0 0	
58	Malvern ..	68	357 9 3	47 5 1	46 15 0	James B. Borthwick ..	H M	202 6 0	86
						Annie M. Jenkins ..	A F	91 16 0	
						Alfred C. Maxwell ..	M P	40 0 0	
						James Hight ..	M P	20 0 0	
59	Annat ..	69	259 14 4	35 19 0	1 0 0	Henry A. Grant ..	H M	173 18 0	65
						Margaret Chapman ..	A F	32 15 0	
						Agnes E. Colthart ..	F P	16 0 0	
60	South Malvern ..	70	213 2 0	26 6 11	2 16 0	Richard P. Pole ..	H M	139 10 0	48
						Elizabeth Kilgour ..	A F	75 9 0	
61	Glentunnel ..	71	299 13 9	48 9 9	44 3 6	C. H. A. T. Opie ..	H M	201 8 0	91
						Louisa Opie ..	A F	93 19 0	
						Fanny A. Webb ..	F P	16 0 0	
62	Hororata ..	72	252 12 9	37 1 2	3 18 1	Samuel Carleton ..	H M	172 3 0	71
						Julia O'Shaughnessy ..	A F	81 2 0	
63	Darfield ..	73	145 4 10	23 7 8	13 3 11	C. A. Beilby ..	M	123 8 0	33
						Margaret B. Polson ..	S	12 0 0	
64	Kimberley ..	74	220 11 6	23 18 10	2 1 0	Thomas L. P. Pole ..	H M	151 2 0	38
						Mary Maule ..	A F	67 12 0	
65	Greendale ..	75	231 7 6	35 16 5	56 14 9	Johann Voss ..	H M	147 4 0	60
						Mary McGowan ..	A F	80 12 0	
66	Charing Cross ..	76	138 8 0	16 4 0	8 10 6	Pressey E. Granger ..	M	128 0 0	20
						Leonora Granger ..	S	12 0 0	
67	Kirwee ..	77	232 18 6	26 16 5	1 11 8	John Murdoch ..	H M	161 8 0	47
						Alice Roe ..	A F	71 6 0	
68	Courtenay ..	78	171 13 3	20 5 10	28 4 8	Harry Peat ..	M	159 10 0	28
						Eunice Peat ..	S	12 0 0	
69	Halkett ..	79	218 2 3	25 16 7	6 3 5	John H. Newlyn ..	H M	135 14 0	42
						Margaret L. Ross ..	A F	72 18 0	
70	Aylesbury ..	80	140 0 0	16 17 5	..	John H. Baird ..	M	128 0 0	15
						Jeannie Croskill ..	S	12 0 0	
71	West Melton ..	81	220 2 6	31 3 10	0 2 5	Martin Bourke ..	H M	146 11 0	59
						Marion K. Gibson ..	A F	76 4 0	
72	Yaldhurst ..	82	230 8 2	34 19 6	39 15 6	Egbert J. Mayo ..	H M	150 8 0	65
						Martha Jackson ..	A F	78 12 0	
73	Templeton ..	83	232 19 10	43 6 1	..	Arthur Cookson ..	H M	184 4 0	75
						Kate Woodford ..	A F	87 1 0	
						Agnes B. Blake ..	F P	16 0 0	
74	Weedon ..	84	204 16 6	24 5 2	2 2 8	Charles Bourke ..	H M	135 1 0	41
						Mary Elmsly ..	A F	72 9 0	
75	Burnham ..	85	123 15 6	21 6 9	4 7 0	David Sinclair ..	M	100 0 0	20
						Emma M. Sinclair ..	S	12 0 0	
76	Broadfield ..	86	210 8 6	27 1 2	50 16 7	Andrew Dunnett ..	H M	144 13 0	56
						Elizabeth Dunnett ..	A F	74 19 0	
77	Harewood Road ..	87	235 19 11	32 0 5	..	Arthur Cooper ..	H M	162 13 0	63
						Ada Hodgson ..	A F	81 18 0	
78	North Road (main) ..	88	309 17 2	53 12 10	141 8 5	R. H. Ferguson ..	H M	195 17 0	89
						Annie Finney ..	A F	93 2 0	
						Amy Alley ..	F P	24 0 0	
	North Road (side) ..	89	104 15 4	..	..	Allan McIntosh ..	M	128 0 0	14
79	Papanui ..	90	606 11 0	82 11 11	12 18 9	Thomas Hughes ..	Pr. M	274 14 0	218
						Leonora Phillips ..	A F	128 0 0	
						Eliza Friar ..	D F	115 12 0	
						Joseph Adams ..	M P	40 0 0	
						Jorgine Andersen ..	F P	32 0 0	

^a Aided; closed June quarter.^b Aided.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*NORTH CANTERBURY—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.				
	Selwyn— <i>continued.</i>								
80	Riccarton	91	434 5 9	58 6 5	..	Ellen Godfrey .. Eliza N. Leversedge .. William Ward .. Jessie T. Coneys .. Jane Durey .. Gertrude Tulley .. Helen McKee ..	F P F P H M A F F P F P F P	16 0 0 16 0 0 239 15 0 107 10 0 40 0 0 16 0 0 16 0 0	121
81	Fendalton	92	327 14 10	46 6 4	22 6 9	Samuel Bullock .. Catherine Tulley .. Mildred E. Mayo .. W. H. Comerford .. Annie M. Low .. Emily Gabbatis ..	H M A F F P H M A F F P	206 10 0 93 7 0 32 0 0 170 16 0 103 19 0 16 0 0	101
82	Prebbleton	93	296 14 5	41 16 5	33 16 0	William A. Banks .. Sophia Haughton .. Cecilia Callaghan .. Arthur Geddes .. Julia Taylor ..	H M A F F P M P F P	233 9 0 134 10 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 16 0 0	135
83	Lincoln	94	450 4 11	58 9 11	4 16 6	Samuel McCullough .. E. Henderson .. William J. Smith .. Agnes Mathews ..	H M A F M P F P	220 15 0 107 10 0 50 0 0 24 0 0	122
84	Springston	95	385 2 4	51 19 0	4 0 0	Rev. T. A. Meyer .. Rebecca L. Ball .. Effie Beare ..	H M A F F P	159 3 0 77 16 0 24 0 0	63
85	Greenpark	96	245 10 7	38 2 2	6 11 11	John Anderson .. Susan Barrett .. M. L. Rainey .. John R. Sinclair ..	H M A F F P M P	216 19 0 96 11 0 40 0 0 40 0 0	97
86	Tai Tapu	97	376 19 0	47 14 5	24 15 1	William E. Foster .. Frances Foster .. Catherine Rothgen ..	H M A F F P	206 0 0 97 16 0 24 0 0	100
87	Halswell	98	323 13 3	46 14 10	10 13 11	William Cuthbert .. Mary M. Stephens .. Florence Dawber .. William Sinclair .. Ina Dewsbury ..	H M A F A F M P F P	241 16 0 107 10 0 66 15 0 50 0 0 32 0 0	125
88	Spreydon	99	482 18 8	60 7 10	59 12 9	Thomas S. Foster .. William Taylor .. Emily S. Foster .. Janet R. Reid .. Thomas W. Ambrose .. Bethia Jack .. Eliza Callender .. Sydney C. Owen .. Rose E. Seager .. Margaret Menzies .. Francis J. Rowley .. Amy Harband .. George W. Bishop .. Charles Hall .. William West .. Marion Campbell .. Jeannie B. Menzies .. Margaret A. Morland .. Andrina Stewart .. John S. Walker .. Arthur Hunnibell .. Alexander Gray .. Ada Burnell .. Henrietta Guise .. Jane Ewing .. Annie J. Menzies .. Elizabeth McGregor .. Maggie J. Campbell .. Mary Currie .. Jeannie A. Green .. Floretta Burke .. Amelia Woolley .. Alice Lusk .. Peter Menzies ..	Pr. M A M D F D F A M A F A F A M A F A F A M A F M P M P M P F P F P F P F P M P M P M P M P F P F P F P F P F P F P F P F P F P M P	433 0 0 326 0 0 270 7 0 158 15 0 180 12 0 153 17 0 107 10 0 130 0 0 107 10 0 110 5 0 98 2 0 111 5 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 32 0 0 32 0 0 32 0 0 32 0 0 32 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0 24 0 0	1,166
89	Christchurch [B]— Christchurch West (main)	100	2,906 12 7	425 2 2	484 7 8	Laura M. Allison .. Susan Currie .. Elizabeth Beck .. Hans Kennedy .. Edith Wood .. Elizabeth Rowley ..	Pr. M A M D F D F A M A F A F A M A F A F A M A F M P M P M P F P F P F P F P M P M P M P M P F P F P F P F P F P F P M P	171 0 0 125 10 0 73 10 0 30 0 0 16 0 0 16 0 0	213
	Christchurch West (side)	101	407 19 0	..	..		

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*NORTH CANTERBURY—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
	Christchurch [B]— <i>contd.</i>	102	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	William Wilson ..	DM	345 10 0	943
	Normal School ..		2,469 14 9	372 6 2	229 5 6	Charles D. Hardie ..	AM	240 15 0	
	Model School ..	..	..	..	..	Eliza Kitchingman ..	DF	250 0 0	
						F. W. Hunnibell ..	AM	166 10 0	
90	Gloucester Street ..	103	2,688 2 1	446 7 1	265 9 2	Julia W. Bullock ..	DF	158 15 0	
						Kate Baldwin ..	AF	156 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Mary de R. Bain ..	AF	117 15 0	
						William D. Bean ..	AM	113 10 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Mary S. Alexander ..	AF	96 15 0	
						Mary R. Banks ..	AF	91 18 0	
91	Sydenham [B] ..	106	2,560 3 11	341 16 0	200 0 0	Frederick J. Alley ..	AM	84 10 0	
						J. M. H. Meadows ..	AF	76 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Emily Choplin ..	FP	40 0 0	
						Ella L. Wood ..	FP	40 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Jane A. Collier ..	FP	32 0 0	
						Ellen Gilmour ..	FP	32 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Constance M. Peach	FP	32 0 0	
						Karl Kippenberger	MP	30 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Florence Durose ..	FP	24 0 0	
						Ellen Grand ..	FP	24 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	C. A. McHaffie ..	FP	24 0 0	
						Walter G. Cookson	MP	20 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Miram Wyatt ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Annie E. Alexander	FP	16 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	George Petrie ..	HM	202 10 0	
						Katie Gordon ..	S	12 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	John G. L. Scott ..	Pr. M	453 0 0	1,033
						Emile U. Just ..	AM	299 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Ada Gresham ..	DF	293 17 0	
						Emma B. Rowley ..	DF	158 15 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Trevethan Burns ..	AM	181 12 0	
						William A. Robinson	AM	163 7 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Annie Barker ..	AF	125 10 0	
						A. E. McCormack ..	AF	125 10 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Ada Wells ..	AF	102 2 0	
						Kate Hamilton ..	AF	104 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Mary A. Sutherland	AF	60 0 0	
						Edith Guise ..	AF	60 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Sarah L. Robinson	AF	73 10 0	
						Frank Evans ..	MP	50 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Hilda Johnston ..	FP	40 0 0	
						Ellen Mabley ..	FP	40 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Fanny Cooper ..	FP	40 0 0	
						G. M. Glanville ..	FP	40 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Frank D. Waller ..	MP	40 0 0	
						Llewellyn Owen ..	MP	40 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	George Pilkington ..	MP	40 0 0	
						Edith J. Ryan ..	FP	32 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Margaret Campbell	FP	32 0 0	
						Amelia Alexander ..	FP	32 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Harriet Murgatroyd	FP	32 0 0	
						J. W. A. Walker ..	MP	20 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	James Izett ..	MP	20 0 0	
						James E. Glanville	MP	20 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Jane Roberts ..	HF	148 10 0	225
						Annie Keand ..	AF	102 2 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Kate Boswell ..	FP	32 0 0	
						Edith Atkinson ..	FP	32 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Marcelly Lamb ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Dora Ormandy ..	FP	16 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Edith S. Dunnage	HF	190 10 0	199
						Caroline McCormack	AF	121 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Catherine Bower ..	FP	24 0 0	
						Cassie Blakely ..	FP	24 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Alice Paul ..	FP	24 0 0	
						John Baldwin ..	Pr. M	353 0 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Archibald Binnie ..	AM	308 0 0	1,089
						Jessie Bowmaker ..	DF	241 7 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Mary Hall ..	DF	158 15 0	
						William Brock ..	AM	212 12 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Martha Dynes ..	AF	140 17 0	
						John W. McGregor	AM	121 0 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Minnie Cole ..	AF	107 10 0	
						Robert Frizzel ..	AM	114 5 0	
	South Town Belt ..	104	370 17 7	..	..	Mary Maginness ..	AF	91 18 0	
						Robena Duncan ..	AF	80 12 0	
	Selwyn— Phillipstown ..	105	378 18 11	..	..	Jessie Menzies ..	AF	60 0 0	

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*NORTH CANTERBURY—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
	Sydenham [B]— <i>contd.</i>					Mary V. Gibson ..	A F	96 0 0	
						Nellie Harrison ..	A F	69 0 0	
						Ada Baldwin ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Janet McGallan ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Janet Russell ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Herbert H. Allison	MP	40 0 0	
						Edith Peacock ..	F P	32 0 0	
						Flora Lezard ..	F P	24 0 0	
						Matilda Bell ..	F P	24 0 0	
						Fanny Sheard ..	F P	24 0 0	
						Ida Lezard ..	F P	24 0 0	
						Mary Burr ..	F P	24 0 0	
						Elizabeth Simmons	F P	24 0 0	
						Winter Hall ..	MP	20 0 0	
						William Lancaster	MP	20 0 0	
						Lysia Brocklehurst	FP	16 0 0	
						Fanny Cottrell ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Edith M. Harvey ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Mary Morrison ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Emma Dixon ..	FP	16 0 0	
92	St. Albans [B]— St. Albans (main) ..	107	952 3 9	168 5 10	674 13 10	James Speight ..	Pr. M	349 0 0	397
						..	A F	172 5 0	
						Mary A. Campbell..	DF	113 16 0	
						Martha Weir ..	A F	129 4 0	
						Isabella Crummy ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Annie Morrow ..	F P	32 0 0	
						Amy Budden ..	F P	32 0 0	
						Hubert Speight ..	MP	30 0 0	
						Sydney G. Smith ..	MP	30 0 0	
						Amy Bishop ..	FP	24 0 0	
						Mary Newell ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Fanny Budden ..	FP	16 0 0	
	St. Albans (side) ..	108	168 19 0	..	..	Sarah E. Smith ..	HF	91 18 0	77
						Helen V. Williams	A F	60 0 0	
						Eliza Newell ..	F P	16 0 0	
93	Selwyn— Richmond ..	109	1,144 5 10	165 0 9	164 6 7	Charles S. Howard	Pr. M	351 14 0	430
						Annie W. Spence ..	A F	220 17 0	
						Cecilia E. Ross ..	DF	136 7 0	
						Samuel P. Guiney..	A M	137 8 0	
						Annie M. Craddock	A F	86 0 0	
						Sarah E. Chapman	A F	60 0 0	
						Charles E. Craddock	A M	64 10 0	
						Mary E. Flesher ..	FP	40 0 0	
						Annie E. Howard ..	FP	32 0 0	
						Emily Burgess ..	FP	24 0 0	
						Lucy Howard ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Margaret Flesher ..	FP	16 0 0	
						Agnes Craddock ..	FP	16 0 0	
94	New Brighton ..	110	287 17 9	37 13 11	89 0 11	Alexander McIntosh	H M	203 14 0	78
						Edith F. Stanton ..	A F	88 7 0	
						Ada F. McIntosh ..	FP	16 0 0	
95	Ferry Road ..	111	1,048 13 1	160 15 2	6 6 6	John J. Patterson..	Pr. M	366 5 0	375
						Annie M. Patterson	A F	179 12 0	
						Edith J. Jagger ..	DF	116 14 0	
						E. Annie McHarg ..	A F	107 10 0	
						E. Annie O'Callahan	A F	60 0 0	
						Mary Hepworth ..	FP	40 0 0	
						Mary Hayward ..	FP	40 0 0	
						Agnes Duncan ..	FP	40 0 0	
						Agnes Dow ..	FP	32 0 0	
						William Moses ..	MP	30 0 0	
						Alice Cook ..	FP	24 0 0	
						Minnie Pratt ..	FP	16 0 0	
96	Bromley ..	112	324 7 9	36 17 0	..	George Crockett ..	H M	191 3 0	71
						Alice Buxton ..	A F	85 7 0	
						Alice Thorne ..	FP	40 0 0	
97	Opawa ..	113	624 15 11	81 18 9	382 11 0	Thomas Ritchie ..	Pr. M	272 7 0	189
						Mary Duncan ..	A F	135 7 0	
						Margaret A. Clarke	DF	96 15 0	
						John S. Kennedy ..	MP	50 0 0	
						Jane Heyward ..	FP	40 0 0	
						James Williams ..	MP	20 0 0	
						Eliza J. Ritchie ..	FP	16 0 0	
98	Heathcote Valley ..	114	294 7 2	36 14 2	17 12 1	F. W. Smith-Ansted	H M	179 14 0	67
						Elizabeth Gardiner	A F	83 13 0	
						Jane Menzies ..	FP	40 0 0	

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*
NORTH CANTERBURY—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
99	Selwyn— <i>continued.</i> Sumner	115	140 5 0	18 7 4	8 13 8	Edward J. Jennings Charlotte Kay ..	M S	128 0 0 12 0 0	26
100	Selwyn	116	176 0 0	19 4 0	..	Donald Stewart .. Barbara Stewart ..	S S	164 0 0 12 0 0	24
101	Dunsandel	117	309 0 3	39 12 11	..	John Simpson .. Margaret E. Simpson	H M A F	198 16 0 91 16 0	86
102	Brookside	118	278 16 3	40 14 6	384 17 0	Thomas Irvine .. Joseph Thompson .. Fanny Drury ..	M P H M A F	30 0 0 192 13 0 86 13 0	74
103	Killinchy	119	314 1 2	46 11 3	0 14 8	Martha Grainger .. Harry Willis .. Martha Crothers ..	F P H M A F	16 0 0 201 0 0 92 11 0	99
104	Irwell	120	199 4 2	21 0 2	10 14 0	Sarah McKee .. Walter Tipler .. Lizzie Denne ..	F P H M F P	40 0 0 161 3 0 32 0 0	31
105	Leeston (main) ..	121	576 15 1	87 10 5	275 18 11	Louisa S. Tipler .. William B. Mackay Matilda J. Thomas Emily E. Guise .. Walter A. Lecocq .. Arthur Barnett ..	S Pr. M A F D F A M M P	12 0 0 276 17 0 121 17 0 96 15 0 60 0 0 30 0 0	177
	Leeston (side) ..	122	110 2 0	..	..	Elizabeth H. Calvert Kate Nicholson ..	H F F P	86 0 0 24 0 0	49
106	Southbridge	123	580 18 11	80 12 9	..	Thomas A. Gates .. Alice E. Henderson Clara C. Perkins .. David T. Todd .. Margaret Thompson Rose M. Edwards .. William M. Yates .. Emily M. McInman	Pr. M A F D F A M F P F P H M A F	259 12 0 121 17 0 96 15 0 60 0 0 32 0 0 32 0 0 153 13 0 72 2 0	205
107	Lakeside	124	218 0 11	28 7 0	11 0 6	Henry Bussell .. Kate Bussell ..	M S	128 13 0 12 0 0	31
108	Sedgemere	125	140 3 3	19 14 4	4 18 5	Andrew Stevenson .. Mary E. Dawson ..	H M A F	153 14 0 69 5 0	42
109	Rakaia (Little)	126	241 14 9	27 2 6	..	Arthur Buechler .. Sarah Brown .. Margaret Buechler	H M F P S	148 11 0 16 0 0 12 0 0	41
110	Ashburton— Mount Somers ..	127	171 19 8	23 11 2	4 2 0	William G. Wallace Margaret Muirhead Jane Wallace ..	H M F P S	169 10 0 24 0 0 12 0 0	29
111	Alford Forest ..	128	201 2 6	21 2 0	6 19 6	T. E. Tomlinson .. E. Rutherford .. Louisa Hicks ..	H M F P S	170 15 0 24 0 0 12 0 0	46
112	Springburn	129	191 7 1	28 7 1	..	Ernest H. Clark .. Edith M. Clark ..	M S	141 10 0 12 0 0	22
113	Barr Hill	130	127 17 10	17 15 4	..	James Lowe .. Harriet A. Whitta ..	M S	141 10 0 12 0 0	28
114	Lauriston	131	144 16 3	20 5 9	..	Elizabeth A. Howie James Gillanders .. Annie Harrison ..	F H M A F	100 0 0 135 1 0 68 17 0	41
115	Lynnhurst	132	38 14 10	11 6 4	227 8 10	William Dixon .. Margaret Young .. Rosina Bruce .. Robert Bruce .. Ethelbert Laraman	H M A F F P M P M P	241 8 0 114 13 0 32 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	154
116	Methven	133	213 16 2	32 12 0	..	David Todd .. Jane Todd ..	M S	157 11 0 12 0 0	34
117	Rakaia South ..	134	439 11 2	64 8 10	9 12 7	Henry English .. Julia H. Rule .. William H. Gorton Charlotte Gorton ..	M S M S	112 13 0 12 0 0 128 0 0 12 0 0	23
121	Acton ^a	138	..	0 10 8	180 0 0	..	..	..	..
122	Ashburton Forks ..	139	233 9 0	25 12 5	..	William Hale .. Kate Doherty ..	H M A F	158 16 0 73 6 0	43
123	Westerfield ^b ..	140	..	0 14 5	0 15 0	..	..	..	..
124	Ashburton [B] ..	141	861 19 3	115 19 10	..	William H. Kneen .. Jessie Stewart .. Constance Andrews Janet Dick .. Emma Bean .. Isabella Williamson Helen Barrett .. Benjamin H. Low .. Annie Meyenberg .. Lucy Chapman ..	Pr. M A F D F A F F P F P F P M P F P F P	321 4 0 162 16 0 110 11 0 86 0 0 40 0 0 32 0 0 32 0 0 40 0 0 32 0 0 24 0 0	303

^a School not completed.

^b School not yet built.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

NORTH CANTERBURY—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
125	Ashburton— Hampstead	142	564 8 11	76 17 10	430 16 7	James B. Mayne .. Lucy Fawcett .. Mary S. Shirtcliffe.. Alexander Jamieson Matthew Kerr .. Ethel Alcorn .. E. M. Williamson ..	Pr. M A F P F M P M P F P F	271 17 0 139 17 0 91 18 0 30 0 0 20 0 0 16 0 0 100 0 0	198
126	Newland	143	81 17 6	16 13 10	..	E. M. Williamson ..	F	100 0 0	18
127	Seafield	144	173 18 0	16 4 0	3 3 5	William H. Herbert Emily A. Herbert ..	M S	186 10 0 12 0 0	19
128	Wakanui (main)	145	223 1 2	40 6 2	3 11 11	Charles Hogg .. Fanny Bourke .. H. N. Dumarez .. Arthur Bramley .. Ellen Bramley ..	H M A F M M S	145 6 0 75 8 0 100 0 0 146 0 0 12 0 0	57
	Wakanui (side)	146	162 8 8	..	..	George Culverhouse Martha L. Bishop..	M A F	100 0 0 88 7 0	17
129	Elgin	147	183 8 10	22 0 9	6 16 11	Rees Williams .. George H. Pope .. Catherine McGee ..	M M S	146 0 0 12 0 0 128 0 0	30
130	Tinwald	148	307 12 1	39 17 0	..	Benjamin Low .. Sabina Low .. H. Cape-Williamson Jessie Fechney .. H. Cape-Williamson	H M A F M P S	203 14 0 20 0 0 128 0 0 40 0 0 12 0 0	78
131	Winslow	149	170 17 0	20 5 0	..	Joseph Stewart .. Maud M. Dawkins .. Thomas Mitchell .. Annie H. Ingram ..	M M P H M A F	128 0 0 12 0 0 135 1 0 72 9 0	25
132	Willowby	150	207 10 0	23 17 4	..	Frank Plumridge .. Augusta Woolley .. Edward Smith .. Evelina F. Restell..	H M A F M S	155 19 0 40 0 0 128 18 0 69 5 0	41
133	Flemington ..	151	210 10 1	29 6 1	18 17 0	Ann Kitchingman .. Frank Plumridge .. Augusta Woolley .. Edward Smith .. Evelina F. Restell..	H M F P S M F	155 19 0 40 0 0 128 18 0 69 5 0 127 0 0	58
134	Longbeach	152	202 13 0	25 2 4	5 9 9	Ann Kitchingman .. Frank Plumridge .. Augusta Woolley .. Edward Smith .. Evelina F. Restell..	A F M H M A F	74 3 0 128 18 0 69 5 0 127 0 0	45
135	Ashton	153	199 4 2	25 1 10	..	Frank Plumridge .. Augusta Woolley .. Edward Smith .. Evelina F. Restell..	H M A F M S	128 18 0 69 5 0 127 0 0 127 0 0	42
136	Hinds	154	124 15 0	18 11 11	6 5 6	Frank Plumridge .. Augusta Woolley .. Edward Smith .. Evelina F. Restell..	F M S M	127 0 0 127 0 0 12 0 0 121 12 0	21
137	Lismore	155	117 3 1	19 5 4	1 9 3	Frank Plumridge .. Augusta Woolley .. Edward Smith .. Evelina F. Restell..	M S M F	100 0 0 12 0 0 121 12 0 100 0 0	16
138	Mayfield (main)	156	89 14 7	28 14 8	472 17 3	Edward Smith .. Evelina F. Restell..	M F	121 12 0 100 0 0	15
	Mayfield (side)	157	76 18 4	..	..	Evelina F. Restell..	F	100 0 0	15
	<i>Expenditure not classified.</i>								
	Auditing School Committees' accounts, not included in the above	..	..	42 0 0	..	..	..	..	..
	Plans and supervision, not included in the above	..	..	..	662 19 5	..	..	..	..
			50991 16 6	6901 14 10	9098 10 5	..	..	51883 17 0	15557

SOUTH CANTERBURY.

1	Geraldine— Scotsburn	1	136 19 6	21 2 4	3 0 0	Charles G. Roskrige Sophia Jane Whitton	M S	124 0 0 12 0 0	38
	Mackenzie—								
2	Silverstream ^a	2	96 7 6	12 8 11	2 0 0	Henrietta L. Smith	F	102 0 0	22
3	Burke's Pass ^a	3	102 0 0	12 17 2	6 10 0	John Maddison ..	M	101 0 0	18
4	Fairlie Creek	4	205 17 6	24 3 8	6 0 0	James A. Auld .. Mary P. Fergusson	H M A F	152 0 0 50 0 0	59
5	Albury ^a	5	107 5 3	9 14 8	252 15 0	Mary Islip ..	F	95 0 0	19
	Geraldine—								
6	Opihi ^a	6	85 11 4	11 9 8	2 0 0	James T. Allsop ..	M	97 0 0	17
7	Mount Gay ^a	7	67 19 11	10 0 10	2 0 0	Joseph Henry Gray	M	81 0 0	15
8	Rangitata Island ^a	8	71 5 10	12 14 5	2 0 0	Henry J. McClure ..	M	92 0 0	18
9	Belfield	9	130 16 8	18 1 0	4 17 5	Vilant Graham ..	M	130 0 0	28
10	Rangitata South ^a	10	116 8 0	13 3 11	4 10 0	Dominick Browne ..	M	117 0 0	22
11	Orari South	11	210 18 0	21 2 4	2 0 0	Donald Munro .. Isabella Munro .. John McLeod ..	H M S M P	138 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0	37
	Arundel .. ..	..	..	1 8 6	..	..	..	..	..
	Fairfield .. ..	..	..	1 4 0	..	..	..	..	..
12	Woodbury	12	319 10 0	31 6 0	2 0 0	Joseph Greaves .. Charlotte F. Murray William Glanville..	H M A F M P	164 0 0 80 0 0 60 0 0	84
13	Orari Bridge	13	185 15 0	23 4 4	3 7 6	George Steven .. A. McLean .. Elizabeth Helem ..	H M M P S	142 0 0 35 0 0 12 0 0	41
14	Geraldine	14	591 2 8	51 0 1	3 14 0	James Aitken .. Mia Owen Pearson Harry Smith .. J. P. Kalaugher .. Frances Hawke .. James Colbert ..	Pr. M D F A M M P F P M P	227 0 0 110 0 0 80 0 0 60 0 0 40 0 0 25 0 0	191
15	Gapes Valley	15	124 11 8	18 5 6	8 16 0	Christina F. Menzies	F	^b 137 0 0	29

^a Aided.^b Including house allowance.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

SOUTH CANTERBURY—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.						Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.	Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.		Other Ordinary Expenditure.				
			£	s. d.		£	s. d.					
16	Hilton (Kakahu) ..	16	240	18 6	28	5 0	21	18 0	G. Mitford-Taylor ^a Elizabeth Bruce .. Annie Beattie ..	HM AF FP	164 0 0 80 0 0 20 0 0	79
17	Kakahu Bush ..	17	177	0 4	21	17 4	271	2 6	Jessie Mackay .. Eva Meredith ..	HF FP	124 0 0 30 0 0	35
18	Pleasant Valley ..	18	215	0 5	31	4 7	2	0 0	John Menzies .. Isabella Miller ..	HM AF	158 0 0 63 0 0	71
19	Geraldine Flat ..	19	211	12 8	21	17 4	7	3 6	John A. Fitzgerald William J. Lewis ^a Mary A. Kelman ..	HM MP S	138 0 0 60 0 0 12 0 0	39
20	Waitohi Flat ..	20	214	13 0	23	3 8	2	0 0	Joseph Watson .. Sarah Watson .. George Anderson ^a ..	HM S MP	142 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0	41
21	Upper Waitohi Flat ..	21	95	5 0	14	19 8	6	5 0	Helen M. Ostler .. Elizabeth S. Milsom	F F	105 0 0 137 0 0	27
22	Rangatira Valley ..	22	134	3 8	16	10 3	6	10 0	Isabella Bennet ..	F	117 0 0	27
23	Winchester ..	23	195	12 0	23	3 8	42	9 0	H. R. W. Hamilton Florence Green ..	M S	138 0 0 12 0 0	36
24	Milford ..	24	141	7 11	20	13 8	2	0 0	W. Bryars, B.A. .. Henry Cross, M.A. .. Helen M. Ladbrooke	Pr. M AM DF	285 0 0 140 0 0 130 0 0	288
25	Temuka ..	25	901	14 0	67	16 10	5	0 0	Florence Brown .. Gertrude Rowe .. Murdoch McLeod .. Margaret Russell .. Harriet Sweet .. William Ackroyd ..	AF AF MP FP FP MP	90 0 0 60 0 0 60 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0	
26	Pleasant Point ..	26	470	11 0	50	11 8	2	0 0	James Thompson .. Amy Haskell .. Mary Fendall .. Isabella Morton ^a .. Maud Cartwright ..	HM AF AF AF FP	200 0 0 90 0 0 54 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0	142
27	Sutherland's ..	27	205	16 0	22	8 4	240	7 6	David Bone .. Rebecca McBeth .. M. A. Sutherland ..	HM FP S	138 0 0 40 0 0 12 0 0	37
28	Washdyke ..	28	225	16 0	29	13 8	7	0 0	Nicholaus Müller .. Mary Schmidt .. James Gillespie ..	HM S MP	146 0 0 12 0 0 60 0 0	50
29	Claremont ^c ..	29	125	10 0	14	12 0	10	0 0	J. B. T. Campbell .. William Wollstein ..	M HM	117 0 0 164 0 0	22
30	Wai-iti ..	30	275	7 6	30	5 0	12	3 6	C. McAra Graham .. W. F. Stansel .. Thomas A. Walker	AF MP HM	80 0 0 25 0 0 267 0 0	79
31	Waimataitai ..	31	548	8 2	50	5 0	302	6 0	Elizabeth M. Rowley Agnes M. Donn .. Marion E. Fisher ^a Alexander Bell ..	AF AF AF MP	110 0 0 70 0 0 60 0 0 60 0 0	185
32	Timaru [B]— Timaru (main)	32	2,083	7 6	162	4 9	19	15 7	John Wood .. Mary G. Grahame .. F. W. Wake, B.A. .. Martin J. Meagher Martha Avison .. Agnes Pearson .. Thomas McNaught Dolce A. Cabot .. Eliza Hooper .. Jane Rowley .. Ida L. G. Gardner .. Annie Peters ^a .. Clara Shirtcliffe .. Maggie Gooch .. Lillie Rowley .. Achsa Clarke .. Annie McLroy .. Hugh G. Wake .. Robert Irvine .. Jane McLroy .. Annie L. Nelson ^a .. Jessie Byers .. Mary Oxby .. Flora Hill ..	Pr. M AF AM AM DF AF AM AF AF AF FP FP FP FP FP FP FP MP AF HF FP FP FP	340 0 0 210 0 0 210 0 0 165 0 0 135 0 0 120 0 0 120 0 0 100 0 0 90 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 35 0 0 35 0 0 50 0 0 120 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	793
32	Timaru (side)	33	226	13 4	34	7 8	7	0 0	John Wood .. Annie L. Nelson ^a .. Jessie Byers .. Mary Oxby .. Flora Hill ..	Pr. M HF FP FP FP	340 0 0 120 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	93
33	Geraldine— Fairview ..	34	215	12 0	24	1 2	83	1 3	John Watson .. Annie Watson .. Sarah J. Mahan ..	HM S FP	138 0 0 12 0 0 50 0 0	38
34	Kingsdown ..	35	145	0 0	21	2 4	2	0 0	William Browne .. Rose Wood ..	M S	138 0 0 12 0 0	37
35	Pareora ..	36	208	16 8	25	3 8	18	11 0	J. A. Valentine, B.A. Edith Cooper ..	HM AF	152 0 0 60 0 0	55

^a Since left Board's service.^b Including house allowance.^c Aided.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

SOUTH CANTERBURY—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
36	Waimate— St. Andrews ..	37	£ s. d. 164 8 8	£ s. d. 24 11 8	£ s. d. 2 0 0	John Lake Cooke .. M. Percy Cooke .. Mary Cooke ..	H M M P S	138 0 0 25 0 0 12 0 0	36
37	Upper Otaio ^a ..	38	77 14 0	8 2 7	2 0 0	Christian Ritchie ..	F	81 0 0	15
38	Otaio ^a ..	39	80 1 0	11 13 4	2 0 0	Edward Bannerman ..	M	74 0 0	13
39	Makikihi ..	40	187 12 0	22 3 8	72 18 9	Henry E. Goodeve .. Alice Goodeve .. Elizabeth Martin ..	H M S F P	138 0 0 12 0 0 20 0 0	36
40	Hunter ..	41	113 2 6	15 7 10	2 0 0	George Greenfield ..	M	113 0 0	25
41	Hook ..	42	123 13 0	17 6 6	6 12 0	James A. McLaren ..	M	130 0 0	25
42	Waituna Creek ..	43	205 5 0	22 19 4	2 0 0	W. L. Edge, M.A. .. Mary J. Bruce .. Caroline Strong ..	H M F P S	146 0 0 50 0 0 12 0 0	47
43	Waimate [B]— Waimate ..	44	1,108 17 1	80 17 3	6 0 0	A. Grant, M.A. .. A. Charles Blake .. David W. M. Burn .. Mary A. Grant .. Sarah Bruce .. Sarah Dash .. Annie Finn .. Caroline Hunt .. Mary B. Bruce .. Theophilus Strong .. Annie Bruce ..	Pr. M A M A M D F A F A F F P F P F P M P F P	307 0 0 160 0 0 160 0 0 110 0 0 90 0 0 70 0 0 50 0 0 40 0 0 .. 35 0 0 20 0 0	395
	Glenavy ..	..	..	1 0 6	..	..	..	..	..
44	Waimate— Waihao ..	45	124 0 0	21 12 4	8 19 4	Fanny Roberts ..	F	128 0 0	42
45	Redcliff ..	46	175 7 7	18 11 6	2 0 0	G. Baker Barclay ..	M	160 0 0	26
46	Hakateramea ^a ..	47	91 4 0	9 10 1	4 10 6	Mary Emmet ..	F	85 0 0	12
47	Geraldine— Rangitata Station ..	48	175 0 0	21 2 4	79 12 11	Archibald Mahan ..	M	164 0 0	33
48	Totara Valley ^a ..	49	51 5 4	6 4 4	130 5 4	Mary J. Mahan .. Helen Callender ..	S F	12 0 0 98 0 0	14
			12,488 4 8	1,308 17 10	2,123 3 9	..	..	12194 0 0	3,558

OTAGO.

1	Waitaki— Kurow ..	1	190 0 0	16 15 0	5 0 0	John Kelly ..	M	196 0 0	32
	Wharekuri ..	..	..	11 5 0	..	..	..	..	20
2	Otiake ..	2	87 10 0	11 5 0	..	Elizabeth C. Jones ..	F	95 0 0	21
3	Marewhenua ..	3	148 5 0	16 15 0	..	Alexander W. White ..	M	153 0 0	25
4	Livingstone ..	4	186 3 4	22 0 0	..	Daniel Ferguson .. Mrs. Ferguson ..	M S	202 0 0 20 0 0	46
5	Duntroon ..	5	191 6 1	24 0 0	2 10 0	Joseph Southwick ..	M	202 0 0	46
6	Awamoko ..	6	252 0 0	30 0 0	..	Robert Peattie .. Helen Macgregor ..	M F	230 0 0 70 0 0	59
7	Papakaio ..	7	183 10 0	20 5 0	217 8 11	William Darley ..	M	192 0 0	46
8	Pukeuri ..	8	402 15 0	42 0 0	6 0 0	Langley Pope .. Hannah Murray ..	M F	244 0 0 119 0 0	112
9	Oamaru [B]— Oamaru Middle ..	9	1,173 14 9	90 15 0	49 7 0	Edwin T. Earl .. Mary King .. Ebenezer Piper .. Mary J. Wilding .. Donald Ross .. Jessie Hesketh .. Janet S. King .. Edward Spence .. Jane King ..	H M H F A M A F A M F P F P M P F P	346 0 0 129 0 0 214 0 0 105 0 0 124 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0 30 0 0 20 0 0	353
	Oamaru North ..	10	1,035 9 2	92 0 0	7 15 0	James Lindsay .. Alicia M. Thompson .. Frank J. Forbes .. Jessie Cairns .. William G. Don .. Caroline Church .. Jane Grant .. Ethel Mitchell .. Elizabeth Anderson ..	H M H F A M A F A M F P F P F P F P	332 0 0 129 0 0 204 0 0 115 0 0 114 0 0 40 0 0 25 0 0 20 0 0 20 0 0	384
	Oamaru South ..	11	1,133 14 11	97 15 0	15 15 6	John Harkness Rice .. Jean Laird Cooke .. William McDonald .. Kennedy Smith .. Jane M. Brownlee .. Alfred Grenfell ..	H M H F A M A M A F M P	354 0 0 154 0 0 228 0 0 172 0 0 95 0 0 50 0 0	432

^a Aided.^b Including house allowance.

TABLE NO. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*OTAGO—*continued*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
	Oamaru South— <i>contd.</i>		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
						William Thomas ..	M P	40 0 0	
						Lisette Bennett ..	F P	40 0 0	
						C. McL. McGregor	F P	25 0 0	
						Marion Thompson ..	F P	25 0 0	
10	Waitaki— Ngapara	12	179 1 8	22 0 0	..	John Dagger ..	M	177 0 0	45
						Alice Robertson ..	S	20 0 0	
11	Teaneraki	13	295 16 6	30 0 0	..	Francis Golding ..	M	212 0 0	73
						Grace Fitzgerald ..	F	70 0 0	
12	Waiareka	14	323 8 4	41 0 0	10 11 9	P. B. Fraser ..	M	217 0 0	99
						Isabella Cameron ..	F	105 0 0	
13	Totara	15	164 10 0	22 0 0	9 0 0	David Pearson ..	M	172 0 0	48
14	Kakanui	16	327 5 0	41 0 0	16 11 6	Thomas C. Harrison	M	217 0 0	85
						Harriet Darton ..	F	135 0 0	
15	Maheno	17	329 10 0	41 0 0	6 17 3	David Cossgrove ..	M	221 0 0	100
						Helen Webster ..	F	115 0 0	
16	Incholme	18	85 0 0	15 0 0	..	Mary A. Nicol ..	F	85 0 0	24
17	Otepopo	19	390 0 0	45 0 0	..	G. W. C. Macdonald	M	250 0 0	137
						Jennie Mitchell ..	F	119 0 0	
						Agnes Ross ..	F P	30 0 0	
18	Waianakarua ..	20	183 5 0	22 0 0	..	John D. Burnard ..	M	167 0 0	42
						Margaret Caldwell	S	20 0 0	
19	Hampden	21	424 5 0	44 0 0	..	John Watt ..	M	260 0 0	134
						Mrs. Margaret Watt	F	129 0 0	
						Neil Pollok ..	M P	40 0 0	
20	Moeraki	22	158 5 0	15 0 0	..	Howard Randle ..	M	163 0 0	26
21	Pukeiwitahi ..	23	319 5 0	38 5 0	..	Wynter Blathwayt	M	205 0 0	76
						Janet Fleming ..	F	115 0 0	
22	Waihemo [B]— Palmerston District High School	24	1,068 18 4	75 0 0	..	William Porteous ..	H M	405 0 0	274
						Priscilla Lowry ..	F	139 0 0	
						Charles G. Smeaton	A M	238 0 0	
						James Grant ..	A M	134 0 0	
						John Porteous ..	M P	50 0 0	
						William Appleby ..	M P	50 0 0	
						Rachel Porteous ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Margaret Steel ..	F P	25 0 0	
23	Inch Valley ..	25	176 3 4	22 0 0	..	Edward Pender ..	M	168 0 0	35
24	Dunback	26	161 0 0	20 5 0	..	John Mills ..	M	162 0 0	37
25	Stoneburn ..	27	75 0 0	..	..	Elizabeth Harrison	F	80 0 0	11
26	Waihemo	28	155 10 0	15 0 0	..	William Renton ..	M	158 0 0	30
27	Macrae's	29	170 15 0	15 0 0	..	Margaret Dippie ..	F	85 0 0	23
28	Moonlight	30	154 5 0	15 0 0	..	James Borthwick ..	M	153 0 0	30
29	Goodwood	31	157 10 0	16 15 0	..	Mrs. M. Trotter ..	F	139 0 0	35
30	Waikouaiti— Flag Swamp ..	32	300 10 0	35 10 0	..	James R. Pollok ..	M	205 0 0	81
						Annie M. Ross ..	F	115 0 0	
31	Waikouaiti [B]	33	576 15 6	62 0 0	..	Samuel Moore ..	M	280 0 0	224
						Christiana Kirby ..	H F	124 0 0	
						Barbara Mollison ..	A F	95 0 0	
						Martha Smith ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Robert Bruce ..	M P	30 0 0	
32	Waikouaiti— Merton	34	207 0 0	28 0 0	..	John Whyte ..	M	186 0 0	50
						Mrs. Whyte ..	S	20 0 0	
33	Seacliff	35	265 0 0	30 0 0	31 5 0	John Williamson ..	M	208 0 0	68
						Agnes Ballantyne ..	F	70 0 0	
34	Evansdale	36	242 6 8	30 0 0	..	Windsor G. Fraser	M	204 0 0	63
						Mrs. Irwin ..	S	20 0 0	
						Eliza Jones ..	F P	30 0 0	
35	Waitati	37	330 10 0	41 0 0	..	William Davidson ..	M	225 0 0	77
						E. Farquharson ..	F	115 0 0	
36	Purakanui	38	179 15 0	28 0 0	155 7 0	Alexander M. Ross	M	166 0 0	55
						Cecilia Johnstone ..	F	70 0 0	
37	North Otago Heads ..	39	214 15 11	28 0 0	195 3 9	Oscar D. Flamank	M	170 0 0	57
						Mary Strachan ..	F	70 0 0	
38	Lower Harbour ..	40	173 0 11	18 10 0	..	G. W. Carrington ..	M	168 0 0	30
39	Port Chalmers District High School [B]	41	1,648 18 4	120 0 0	334 11 5	John Allardice ..	H M	428 0 0	551
						Mary Sinclair ..	H F	183 0 0	
						Charles R. Bossence	A M	291 0 0	
						J. G. MacLymont ..	A M	224 0 0	
						Thomas A. Finlay ..	A M	143 0 0	
						Margaret W. Alves	A F	110 0 0	
						Amelia Bott ..	F P	60 0 0	
						William J. Cron ..	F P	45 0 0	
						M. T. MacDonnell	F P	45 0 0	
						M. M. McCallum ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Andrew Davidson ..	M P	40 0 0	
						David Strachan ..	M P	30 0 0	
						Violet Dench ..	F P	20 0 0	

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*OTAGO—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.	
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.					
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.						
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.			
	Dunedin City— <i>continued.</i>									
50	Arthur Street ..	52	1,882 0 1	160 0 0	592 9 1	Charles North .. M P Arthur Mosley .. M P Peter Eadie .. M P Jessie Allan .. F P Helen Don .. F P Constance Jones .. F P Margaret Cook .. F P Abraham Barrett .. H M Isabella R. Hay .. H F John H. Chapman .. A M Peter McGregor .. A M Thyrza Davies .. A F Robert Cowan .. A M Christina Miller .. A F Michael H. Scott .. A M Minnie Urie .. F P James Montgomery .. M P Kate Edith Fish .. F P William W. Bird .. M P Ellen Hay Bell .. F P Kate McNab Gray .. F P Thomas R. Coutts .. M P Maud E. Dawson .. F P John B. Park .. H M Annie Anderson .. H F James W. Smith .. A M John A. Johnson .. A M Lillie Thompson .. A F John S. Tennant .. A M Mary Cameron .. A F Mabel Matheson .. F P Barbara Hay .. F P James Nelson .. M P Charles Smith .. M P Jane Melvin .. F P Donella Martin .. F P Isabella Cooper .. F P				668
51	High Street ..	53	1,587 4 0	143 10 0	410 15 5	James Jeffery .. M Laura Kingstone .. F Alexander Pirie .. M Mrs. Pirie .. S Elizabeth Pirie .. F P William O. Duthie .. M Emilie Geddes .. F Robert Huie .. M James Barton .. M Isabella Park .. F Henry Bishop .. M Margaret Harland .. F R. James Barrett .. M George Balsille .. M Margaret F. Donald .. F Laura Darton .. F				623
	Stafford Street* ..	54	31 13 4	3 15 0	16 0 0	..	..	..
52	Peninsula—Anderson's Bay ..	55	339 0 0	41 0 0	305 3 0	James Jeffery .. M Laura Kingstone .. F Alexander Pirie .. M Mrs. Pirie .. S Elizabeth Pirie .. F P William O. Duthie .. M Emilie Geddes .. F Robert Huie .. M James Barton .. M Isabella Park .. F Henry Bishop .. M Margaret Harland .. F R. James Barrett .. M George Balsille .. M Margaret F. Donald .. F Laura Darton .. F				105
53	North-east Harbour ..	56	261 0 0	30 0 0	..	..		61
54	Highcliff ..	57	256 12 2	30 0 0	..	..		58
55	Broad Bay ..	58	179 10 0	22 0 0	1 0 0	..		35		
56	Portobello ..	59	266 0 0	30 0 0	30 1 10	..		61		
57	Otakou ..	60	161 0 0	20 5 0	4 0 0	..		35		
58	Taiaroa Heads ..	61	70 0 0	..	..	..		14
59	Hooper's Inlet ..	62	169 0 0	16 15 0	13 8 11	..		32		
60	Sandymount ..	63	316 0 0	41 0 0	..	..		90
61	Tomahawk ..	64	105 0 0	15 0 0	0 3 5	..		30		
62	Taiari—Leith Valley ..	65	172 0 0	22 0 0	6 10 0	..		37		
63	Waikari ..	66	315 16 8	41 0 0	10 0 0	..		92		
64	Kaikorai [B] ..	67	1,231 3 4	101 10 0	29 4 8	David McLauchlan .. H M Jane Kelly .. H F William C. Allnut .. A M Jane Wilson .. A F Henry P. Kelk .. A M Mary Callender .. A F Margaret Reid .. F P Mary Mant .. F P Mary D. Dickson .. F P Margaret Sherriff .. F P William Robertson .. M P Alexander Kyle .. H M Janet McIntosh .. H F George L. Stewart .. A M James P. Malcolm .. A M Mary A. Robertson .. A F G. A. Williamson .. A M Elizabeth Gunn .. F P Davina Marchbanks .. F P Robert G. Tubman .. M P				447
65	Mornington [B] ..	68	1,468 8 4	108 10 0	..	..		475

* Closed.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*OTAGO—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
	Mornington [B]— <i>contd.</i>					Mary Ann Stark ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Robert Scott ..	M P	30 0 0	
						Alice Maud Hume	F P	20 0 0	
66	Caversham [B] Caversham ..	69	1,664 1 8	131 10 0	533 1 5	William Milne ..	H M	407 6 0	644
						Elizabeth L. Donald	H F	163 0 0	
						James Rennie ..	A M	271 0 0	
						Thomas H. Gill ..	A M	244 0 0	
						Mary McEwan ..	A F	125 0 0	
						Janet D. Mill ..	A F	110 0 0	
						William E. Bastings	A M	124 0 0	
						Gilberta King ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Mary Williams ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Clara Chalmer ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Janet Paterson ..	F P	30 0 0	
						Alice Forsyth ..	F P	30 0 0	
						George Mitchell ..	M P	35 0 0	
						Olive Jackson ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Lily Park ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Isabella McLeod ..	F	95 0 0	35
67	Benevolent Institution Kensington [B]	70 71	95 0 0 1,100 11 8	.. 86 0 0	.. 4 4 8	William J. Moore ..	H M	320 0 0	334
						Jessie D. Kinvig ..	H F	134 0 0	
						Walter Eudey ..	A M	211 0 0	
						Sarah Albert ..	A F	110 0 0	
						James Garrow ..	A M	134 0 0	
						Kate Hannah ..	F P	40 0 0	
						Mary Alexander ..	F P	30 0 0	
						John Brunton ..	M P	40 0 0	
						William Watters ..	M P	35 0 0	
68	Forbury [B] ..	72	1,146 1 2	98 0 0	78 3 8	George Reid ..	H M	348 0 0	405
						Helen Alexander ..	H F	154 0 0	
						Richard G. Whetter	A M	248 0 0	
						Jane Sim ..	A F	115 0 0	
						James W. Hardy ..	A M	124 0 0	
						Stewart Maxwell ..	M P	40 0 0	
						Henrietta Kingston	F P	30 0 0	
						Robert Cole ..	M P	35 0 0	
						Jemima Slater ..	F P	25 0 0	
						David Murray ..	M P	30 0 0	
69	Macandrew Road [B] ..	73	1,551 8 10	118 0 0	23 2 0	William Bennett ..	H M	374 0 0	566
						Agnes Forsyth ..	H F	168 0 0	
						John Macdonald ..	A M	261 0 0	
						William E. Spencer	A M	244 0 0	
						Mrs. M. Campbell ..	A F	125 0 0	
						Mary Walker ..	A F	110 0 0	
						Charles Lillie ..	M P	50 0 0	
						David Stewart ..	M P	35 0 0	
						Edith J. Cox ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Jane L. H. Brown ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Elizabeth R. Hay ..	F P	20 0 0	
						Elizabeth Hilgendorf	F P	20 0 0	
						Edward Davies ..	M P	30 0 0	
70	Green Island [B]	74	858 18 4	76 15 0	46 14 4	William Duncan ..	H M	320 0 0	306
						Ellen J. Horne ..	H F	134 0 0	
						Henry L. Darton ..	A M	192 0 0	
						Mary W. Mills ..	A F	105 0 0	
						Catherine Duncan	F P	40 0 0	
						John Love ..	M P	35 0 0	
						John Y. Thompson	M P	35 0 0	
						John Blair ..	M	209 0 0	93
						Jessie Mills ..	F	115 0 0	
	Taieri—								
72	Saddle Hill ..	76	196 10 7	16 15 0	6 0 0	James Robertson ..	M	178 0 0	31
73	Brighton ..	77	164 5 0	15 0 0	6 19 0	Kenneth McDonald	M	163 0 0	27
74	Kuri Bush ..	78	148 11 8	15 0 0	..	Charles Colville ..	M	153 0 0	24
75	Otakia ..	79	297 0 0	28 0 0	..	John Menzies ..	M	220 0 0	58
						Agnes McLean ..	F	70 0 0	
76	Greytown ..	80	322 0 0	41 0 0	..	Edgar De V. Ivens	M	211 0 0	104
						Elizabeth McKay ..	F	115 0 0	
77	East Taieri ..	81	395 10 0	45 0 0	..	James Waddell ..	M	228 0 0	128
						Annie G. Shand ..	F	119 0 0	
						Andrew Chesney ..	M P	40 0 0	
78	Mosgiel [B] ..	82	612 16 3	68 0 0	1 2 6	Donald McLeod ..	M	285 0 0	255
						Mary Algie ..	H F	124 0 0	
						Marion B. Cowie ..	A F	110 0 0	
						Charles Warden ..	M P	40 0 0	
						Jessie W. Allen ..	F P	25 0 0	
						Robert Wilson ..	M P	35 0 0	
	Taieri—								
79	North Taieri ..	83	348 10 0	35 10 0	5 13 0	George B. Anderson	M	232 0 0	73
						Jane Anderson ..	F	105 0 0	

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—continued.

OTAGO—continued.

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
80	Taieri—continued. Mullocky Gully ..	84	131 15 0	11 9 0	..	James Cusack ..	M 143 0 0	29	
81	Tahora ..	85	138 3 4	15 0 0	..	Samuel J. Harrison ..	M 143 0 0	26	
82	Lee Stream ..	86	52 10 0	..	275 7 6	Lois Whinam ..	F 70 0 0	12	
83	Strath Taieri ..	87	158 5 0	15 0 0	..	Abel Warburton ..	M 163 0 0	25	
84	Whare Flat ..	88	134 9 0	7 10 0	12 10 0	A. Sutherland ..	M 134 0 0	18	
85	Outram ..	89	450 1 6	52 0 0	..	John White ..	M 259 0 0	158	
						Mary Scott ..	F 119 0 0		
						Charles Snow ..	M P 35 0 0		
86	West Taieri ..	90	280 0 0	28 0 0	..	Thomas C. Fraser ..	M 214 0 0	61	
						Alice Winchester ..	F 70 0 0		
87	Maungatua ..	91	276 7 8	26 0 0	9 14 0	Henry Henderson ..	M 196 0 0	52	
						Martha Kirkland ..	F 70 0 0		
88	Waipori Lake ..	92	158 15 0	18 10 0	..	William Ferguson ..	M 162 0 0	37	
	Bruce—								
89	Taieri Ferry ..	93	159 18 4	22 0 0	11 0 0	Alexander McDuff ..	M 157 0 0	42	
						Mrs. McDuff ..	S 20 0 0		
90	Waihola ..	94	287 5 0	32 15 0	..	John L. Bonnin ..	M 198 0 0	68	
						Margaret McDonald ..	F 70 0 0		
91	Taieri Beach ..	95	182 18 4	20 5 0	2 0 0	Henry Mitchell ..	M 177 0 0	44	
						Jessie Russell ..	S 20 0 0		
92	Waihola Gorge ..	96	350 0 0	41 0 0	..	James Dunbar ..	M 225 0 0	80	
						Emilia Menzies ..	F 125 0 0		
93	Circle Hill ..	97	142 7 1	15 0 0	13 10 0	Andrew Campbell ..	M 163 0 0	25	
94	Tokomairiro District High	98	1,335 7 0	92 0 0	26 0 0	James Reid ..	H M 412 0 0	402	
						Mary McLaren ..	H F 159 0 0		
						Cornelius Mahoney ..	A M 280 0 0		
						William McElrea ..	A M 228 0 0		
						Fanny Matheson ..	A F 105 0 0		
						Mary Sinclair ..	F P 30 0 0		
						Louisa M. Aitchison ..	F P 30 0 0		
						John Pringle ..	M P 35 0 0		
						Helen C. Gibb ..	F P 25 0 0		
95	Fairfax ..	99	301 5 0	35 10 0	19 0 0	George Menzies ..	M 208 0 0	67	
						Mary A. Ferguson ..	F 80 0 0		
96	Akatore ..	100	82 18 4	15 0 0	..	Ellen Laing ..	F 80 0 0	28	
97	Glenledi ..	101	75 0 0	..	..	Jessie Grant ..	F 80 0 0	10
98	Southbridge ..	102	85 0 0	11 5 0	..	Mary E. Cottle ..	F 85 0 0	19	
99	Glenore ..	103	160 10 0	15 0 0	84 0 0	John A. Gray ..	M 168 0 0	31	
100	Table Hill ..	104	40 16 8	..	327 6 10	Jane Bethune ..	F 70 0 0	12	
101	Round Hill ..	105	35 0 0	..	278 0 0	David Percy ..	M 70 0 0	13	
102	Manuka ..	106	161 6 1	20 5 0	..	George F. Booth ..	M 162 0 0	37	
103	Adams Flat ..	107	75 12 4	3 15 0	..	Agnes Macdonald ..	F 70 0 0	18	
104	Lovell's Flat ..	108	251 2 11	28 0 0	12 1 4	John A. Robertson ..	M 214 0 0	60	
						Alice Robertson ..	S 20 0 0		
						Jessie Nelson ..	F P 25 0 0		
105	Stony Creek ..	109	70 0 0	3 15 0	..	Louisa M. Stone ..	F 70 0 0	16	
106	Hillend ..	110	75 0 0	..	..	Alice Annett ..	F 80 0 0	14
107	Kaitangata ..	111	666 15 0	66 0 0	..	John Nicholson ..	H M 283 0 0	227	
						Jane Paterson ..	F 124 0 0		
						William McLaren ..	A M 144 0 0		
						Elizabeth Johnstone ..	F P 40 0 0		
						Mary Shore ..	F P 30 0 0		
						John Robertson ..	M P 40 0 0		
108	Wangaloa ..	112	81 5 0	15 0 0	..	Mary E. Thompson ..	F 85 0 0	22	
109	Tuapeka Mouth ..	113	164 0 0	16 15 0	..	Alexander Drain ..	M 168 0 0	33	
	Clutha—								
110	Stirling ..	114	392 18 4	48 10 0	..	Charles R. Smith ..	M 234 0 0	150	
						Mary Tregoning ..	F 119 0 0		
						Susan Paul ..	F P 40 0 0		
111	Balclutha ..	115	597 16 8	60 0 0	..	Alexander Grigor ..	H M 277 0 0	215	
						Mary K. Allan ..	F 134 0 0		
						John Matheson ..	A M 124 0 0		
						James Walsh ..	M P 35 0 0		
						Margaret B. Grigor ..	F P 25 0 0		
112	Te Houka ..	116	92 1 8	11 5 0	..	Amelia E. Bayley ..	F 80 0 0	13	
113	Waitepeka ..	117	195 15 0	22 0 0	..	John Porteous ..	M 172 0 0	37	
						Mrs. Porteous ..	S 20 0 0		
114	Kakapuaka ..	118	150 0 0	18 10 0	..	Angus Marshall ..	M 152 0 0	38	
115	Warepa ..	119	153 15 0	18 10 0	..	John Wilson ..	M 158 0 0	32	
116	Kaihiku ..	120	176 3 10	18 10 0	43 2 0	James Methven ..	M 192 0 0	38	
117	Waiwera ..	121	77 10 0	7 10 0	..	Maggie R. Ross ..	F 70 0 0	18	
118	Waiwera Township ..	122	247 10 0	26 0 0	..	George B. Clark ..	M 187 0 0	42	
						Mrs. Clark ..	S 20 0 0		
						John C. Jamieson ..	M P 35 0 0		
119	Puerua ..	123	204 10 0	22 0 0	7 10 0	James A. Rix ..	M 187 0 0	41	
						Mrs. Rix ..	S 20 0 0		
120	Port Molyneux ..	124	170 1 8	15 0 0	..	James McNeur ..	M 168 0 0	32	
121	Ahuriri ..	125	143 5 0	15 0 0	12 7 6	William McClelland ..	M 143 0 0	26	
122	Owaka ..	126	296 15 0	32 15 0	18 9 0	James T. Bryant ..	M 194 0 0	65	
						Jessie Henderson ..	F 105 0 0		

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*

OTAGO—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
123	Clutha— <i>continued.</i> Tahatika	127	77 10 0	15 0 0	..	Agnes Rankin ..	F	85 0 0	22
124	Purekireki	128	134 15 0	15 0 0	2 10 0	Orlanno L. Allan ..	M	124 0 0	24
125	Clinton [B]	129	404 10 0	45 0 0	..	John N. Stewart .. Mrs. C. Darling .. Benjamin Bagley ..	M F MP	216 0 0 129 0 0 30 0 0	121
126	Clutha— Wairuna	130	165 10 0	15 0 0	21 11 7	Abraham M. Barnett ..	M	163 0 0	28
127	Waipahi	131	191 0 0	22 0 0	9 16 0	John Strang ..	M	192 0 0	40
128	Arthurton	133	169 0 0	15 0 0	10 0 0	James Guthrie ..	M	163 0 0	30
129	Waikoikoi	132	162 10 0	18 10 0	..	Alexander M. Nicol ..	M	158 0 0	33
130	Tapanui [B]	135	532 10 0	52 0 0	12 2 6	James Kerr Menzies .. Mary Stuart .. Rebecca Gordon ..	M HF AF	257 0 0 119 0 0 125 0 0	166
131	Tuapeka— Glenkenich	134	134 8 4	16 15 0	..	Robert Bell ..	M	148 0 0	34
132	Kelso	136	158 5 0	22 0 0	..	James A. Jack ..	M	162 0 0	46
133	Heriot	137	133 10 0	15 0 0	..	Charles H. Graham ..	M	124 0 0	23
134	Crookston	138	144 0 0	15 0 0	8 9 6	James Rix ..	M	144 0 0	20
135	Dunrobin	139	162 0 0	22 0 0	..	Aaron Hyde ..	M	162 0 0	38
136	Mount Stuart	140	163 5 0	15 0 0	..	Mary Cameron ..	F	100 0 0	27
137	Waitahuna	141	328 11 10	41 0 0	4 0 0	John H. Patrick .. Selina Dale ..	M F	199 0 0 115 0 0	95
138	Waitahuna Gully	142	272 13 1	30 0 0	..	James G. Closs .. Jane Robertson ..	M F	190 0 0 70 0 0	57
139	Waitahuna West	143	70 0 0	..	22 13 6	Margaret Nicoll ..	F	70 0 0	14
140	Clarke's Flat	144	85 0 0	7 10 0	..	Mrs. Robertina Milne ..	F	85 0 0	17
141	Wetherstones	145	290 10 0	32 15 0	..	Charles W. G. Selby .. Annie Darton ..	M F	198 0 0 80 0 0	68
142	Lawrence District High [B]	146	1,131 14 0	75 0 0	..	John Stenhouse .. Jane B. Fowler .. George D. Braik .. Bessie Bushell .. Wilhelmina Smyth .. Alexander McNab .. Annie Millard .. Annie Cousins .. Jane Brunton ..	HM HF AM AF FP MP FP FP FP	412 0 0 159 0 0 253 0 0 105 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	286
143	Tuapeka— Bluespur	147	425 6 8	52 0 0	8 0 0	Robert Neill .. Jessie Pope .. Marjory R. McLaren .. Jane G. Ralston ..	M F FP FP	252 0 0 129 0 0 25 0 0 25 0 0	162
144	Waipori	148	254 15 0	28 0 0	..	Charles K. Kerr .. Mary Loudon ..	M F	177 0 0 70 0 0	42
145	Evans Flat	149	272 13 4	30 0 0	..	Arthur W. Tindall .. Jessie Maxwell ..	M F	196 0 0 70 0 0	54
146	Tuapeka Flat	150	138 15 0	16 15 0	..	Philip Bremner ..	M	153 0 0	26
147	Tuapeka West	151	153 9 2	15 0 0	0 19 0	John F. Botting ..	M	168 0 0	31
148	Beaumont	152	175 0 0	20 5 0	..	Robert Blair ..	M	158 0 0	35
149	Rae's Junction	153	85 0 0	7 10 0	20 19 6	Agnes W. Rodger ..	F	85 0 0	21
150	Moa Flat	154	144 0 0	11 5 0	..	Hugh McIntyre ..	M	144 0 0	18
151	Miller's Flat	155	206 10 10	28 0 0	8 0 0	Ewen Pilling .. Dora S. Lawrence ..	M F	176 0 0 70 0 0	54
152	Roxburgh [B]	156	382 11 8	45 0 0	576 7 6	William A. Reilly .. Frances J. Oudaille .. Joseph Tamblyn ..	M F MP	254 0 0 119 0 0 35 0 0	118
153	Tuapeka— Coal Creek	157	166 15 0	15 0 0	..	Francis Hilgendorf ..	M	163 0 0	26
154	Vincent— Bald Hill	158	151 15 0	15 0 0	..	James Sutherland ..	M	158 0 0	34
155	Alexandra [B]	159	302 8 0	30 0 0	6 0 0	Frederick S. Aldred .. Sarah E. Bowden ..	M F	218 0 0 80 0 0	69
156	Vincent— Clyde	160	352 10 0	41 0 0	108 3 6	Joseph E. Stevens .. Mrs. Dora Stevens ..	M F	227 0 0 125 0 0	90
157	Cromwell	161	368 9 8	41 0 0	..	C. R. D. Richardson .. Christina Scott .. Isabella Mackellar ..	M F FP	229 0 0 125 0 0 25 0 0	93
158	Kawarau	162	94 0 0	11 5 0	..	Catherine Faulds ..	F	85 0 0	18
159	Bannockburn	163	296 0 0	41 0 0	6 9 5	William J. Strong .. Annie Truman ..	M F	187 0 0 115 0 0	89
160	Nevis	164	100 0 0	3 15 0	..	Moses South ..	M	100 0 0	17
161	Loburn	165	141 15 0	15 0 0	..	William W. Mackie ..	M	148 0 0	33
162	Bendigo	166	77 10 0	3 15 0	..	W. Isabella Wright ..	F	70 0 0	14
163	Tarras	167	65 10 0	..	..	Johanna Fraser ..	F	70 0 0	14
164	Luggate	168	82 19 6	15 0 0	..	Marion Steel ..	F	85 0 0	23
165	Hawea	169	144 0 0	15 0 0	..	Mungo Allison ..	M	144 0 0	22
166	Albert Town	170	69 3 4	15 0 0	..	Grace Wright ..	F	85 0 0	24
167	Matakanui	171	247 0 0	30 0 0	..	John Moodie .. Emma Chapple ..	M F	176 0 0 70 0 0	55

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*OTAGO—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
168	Vincent— <i>continued.</i> Black's	172	£ 205 0 0	s. d. 26 0 0	£ ..	Gerald Morris ..	M	190 0 0	57
169	Maniototo— Poolburn	173	146 10 0	15 0 0	127 17 6	Mrs. Wilkinson ..	S	20 0 0	
170	Cambrian's	174	186 11 8	22 0 0	..	Donald Polson ..	M	124 0 0	24
171	St. Bathans	175	169 10 0	15 0 0	..	John Beattie ..	M	167 0 0	44
172	Blackstone	176	97 10 0	15 0 0	..	Mrs. McLevie ..	S	20 0 0	
173	White Sow Valley	177	133 10 0	15 0 0	..	James Coutts ..	M	173 0 0	29
174	Naseby	178	507 8 5	50 5 0	0 2 9	Frances Lily Mackin ..	F	95 0 0	23
175	Kyeburn Diggings	179	143 10 0	15 0 0	..	Bethia Cromb ..	F	95 0 0	25
176	Eweburn ^a	180	174 5 0	15 0 0	277 3 9	Robert L. Clements ..	M	242 0 0	145
177	Gimmerburn	181	148 5 0	15 0 0	12 0 0	Mrs. Annie Clarke ..	H F	129 0 0	
178	Hamilton	182	111 10 0	15 0 0	..	Mary McCarthy ..	A F	95 0 0	
179	Patearoa	183	132 0 0	20 5 0	..	James F. Morris ..	M	134 0 0	22
180	Hyde	184	182 10 0	20 5 0	..	Ralph C. Darling ..	M	178 0 0	20
	Salaries unclassified		80 7 1	..	..		
	Committee incidentals .. ..		..	12 12 0	..				
	School Buildings— Not chargeable to any particular school .. ..		..	..	139 11 10				
	Preparing plans, &c. .. ..		..	..	350 0 0				
	Supervision of erection .. ..		..	..	365 12 1				
	School appliances .. ..		..	..	217 10 6				
			64,696 19	66,292 9 5	6,963 17 8	..	..	18670 0 0	19042

Expenditure not classified.^a Half-time.

SOUTHLAND.

1	Southland— Lumsden	1	246 16 4	17 3 1	3 13 6	William F. Johnson ..	H M	181 14 0	78
2	Garston	2	104 0 0	10 0 0	..	Jeannette Fraser ..	F P	30 0 0	
3	Athol	3	88 2 2	10 0 0	..	Jeannette Fraser ..	S	20 0 0	
4	Mossburn	4	94 2 0	5 16 10	139 0 0	Robert Dalrymple ..	M	106 0 0	21
5	Dipton	5	209 13 8	14 12 4	5 0 0	Walter J. Rogers ..	M	60 15 0	15
6	Riverside	6	133 6 8	10 8 9	139 10 10	Isabella Dryburgh ..	F	135 0 0	30
7	Fernhills	7	156 10 6	12 1 1	..	John Gray ..	H M	168 12 0	67
8	Hillend South	8	132 10 0	10 6 2	6 0 0	Alice M. Thomson ..	F P	30 0 0	
9	Limehills	9	230 19 2	16 4 3	..	Alice M. Thomson ..	S	20 0 0	
10	Winton [B]	10	349 4 3	25 1 10	170 2 0	Jean C. Christie ..	F	132 0 0	27
11	Southland— Forest Hill North	11	252 18 0	14 1 9	..	Christina Wraytt ..	F	146 0 0	41
12	Forest Hill South	12	110 15 0	10 0 0	..	Henry Shepard ..	M	130 0 0	25
13	Hokonui	13	133 11 8	10 9 3	2 0 0	Atherton L. Fuller ..	H M	181 16 0	71
14	Elderslie	14	75 13 0	10 0 0	..	Clara G. Shand ..	F P	45 0 0	
15	Ryal Bush	15	139 11 3	12 6 8	..	James Robson ..	P M	225 8 0	151
16	Makarewa	16	300 1 6	18 1 2	8 0 0	Helen Birss ..	D F	112 10 0	
17	Wallacetown	17	143 0 0	12 13 0	4 18 0	Mary Lea ..	F P	25 0 0	
18	Waianiwa	18	257 16 11	16 1 2	5 10 0	Thomas Horan ..	H M	163 4 0	54
19	Spar Bush	19	133 18 4	10 9 7	..	Mary McCallum ..	S	20 0 0	
20	West Plains	20	255 2 8	14 14 6	84 8 9	Thomas G. Shand ..	M	118 0 0	23
21	Otatara Bush	21	140 13 4	11 7 11	..	George M. Hassing ..	M	133 0 0	23
22	Gladstone [B]— Waihopai	22	380 14 2	20 17 5	..	Robert Learmonth ..	M	75 1 0	19
23	Invercargill [B]— Invercargill North	23	414 6 6	24 8 3	..	John Officer ..	M	141 0 0	36
						Eric K. F. Mackay ..	H M	193 12 0	90
						Alice G. Lucas ..	A F	105 0 0	
						George H. Macan ..	M	158 0 0	48
						William A. Rowe ..	H M	180 4 0	69
						Mrs. Rowe ..	S	20 0 0	
						A. G. McLeod ..	M P	40 0 0	
						Jessie S. Morton ..	F	132 0 0	27
						Thomas Jolly ..	H M	185 12 0	57
						Ellen Cumming ..	F P	45 0 0	
						Ellen Cumming ..	S	20 0 0	
						Duncan McKenzie ..	M	145 0 0	40
						John Smyth ..	P M	215 9 0	111
						Jane Fairweather ..	D F	110 0 0	
						David McKillop ..	M P	45 0 0	
						George Hardie ..	P M	223 10 0	137
						Margaret O'Rourke ..	D F	112 10 0	
						Mary Hardie ..	F P	45 0 0	

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*SOUTHLAND—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
			£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
24	Invercargill [B] <i>contd.</i> Invercargill Park ..	24	628 15 6	31 13 8	..	James Orr .. Caroline McLeod .. Robert Stewart .. Janet Sangster .. Jane Scott ..	P M D F A M F P F P	293 4 0 117 10 0 130 0 0 40 0 0 25 0 0	183
25	Invercargill Middle ..	25	1,591 14 0	81 12 2	297 1 1	William G. Mehaffey .. Mary Ann Smith .. Thomas B. Bennett .. Alexander Lindsay .. Minnie S. Bain .. Annie Thomson .. Margaret Hamilton .. Johanna McIvor .. Martha Hamilton .. Elizabeth Murray .. Annie Campbell .. Mary Gellatly .. Charlotte Jaggars ..	Pr. M D F A M A M A F A F A F F P F P F P F P F P F P	344 0 0 155 0 0 250 0 0 212 10 0 115 0 0 107 10 0 100 0 0 45 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 40 0 0 30 0 0 30 0 0	571
26	Invercargill South ..	26	1,378 10 6	69 8 0	43 6 6	Edmund Webber .. Katharine McKenzie .. James Hain .. William Sebo .. Lucy J. Joyce .. Catherine Fullarton .. Eliza Cumming .. Fanny Rout .. Lily Wilkins .. M. B. Adamson .. Donald S. Ross ..	Pr. M D F A M A M A F A F F P F P F P F P M P	330 0 0 150 0 0 250 0 0 182 10 0 105 0 0 102 10 0 45 0 0 45 0 0 30 0 0 25 0 0 45 0 0	465
27	Southland— Clifton ..	27	321 10 4	20 6 2	125 10 0	James Murdoch .. Maria Mills ..	H M A F	190 17 0 105 0 0	94
28	Campbelltown [B]— Bluff ..	28	293 2 6	17 14 10	..	Andrew Young .. E. M. Townsend ..	H M A F	189 11 0 102 10 0	83
29	Southland— Waikaia ..	29	301 1 8	16 5 7	25 7 0	John Lyttle .. Margaret Cameron ..	H M A F	180 0 0 100 0 0	75
30	Wendonside ..	30	18 2 6	..	3 1 6	Robert Stevenson ..	M	72 10 0	15
31	Riversdale ..	31	150 1 8	12 11 8	..	Donald Munro ..	M	152 0 0	47
32	Balfour ..	32	134 15 0	10 11 10	..	Thomas Kelly ..	M	134 0 0	29
33	Longridge ..	33	79 14 2	5 0 0	147 0 0	Mary McWilliam ..	F	100 0 0	20
34	Otama ..	34	153 16 4	12 18 8	..	John Chisholm ..	M	154 0 0	49
35	Mandeville ^a ..	35	..	..	..	Robert Nisbet ..	M	131 0 0	b
36	Knapdale ..	36	137 9 2	10 11 2	8 10 0	Esau Fisher ..	M	133 0 0	28
37	Chatton ..	37	128 1 8	10 1 2	4 19 3	Thomas Merrie ..	M	124 0 0	24
38	Waikaka ..	38	139 1 8	11 2 11	..	John W. McLeod ..	M	138 0 0	33
39	Waikaka Valley ..	39	102 7 4	10 0 0	19 19 0	Kenneth Sutherland ..	M	80 1 0	19
40	Pukerau ..	40	146 11 8	12 1 8	..	Helen T. Todd ..	F	147 0 0	42
41	Gordon [B] ^c ..	41	304 13 6	17 10 6	..	S. Forsyth, M.A. .. Mary Ann Morgan ..	H M A F	214 2 0 100 0 0	91
42	Gore [B] ..	42	393 12 11	26 7 1	..	J. Golding, B.A. .. Mary A. Tracey .. William Calder .. Elizabeth Taylor ..	Pr. M D F M P F P	234 0 0 110 0 0 40 0 0 25 0 0	160
43	Southland— Croydon ..	43	133 11 8	10 10 3	2 10 0	Joseph Kilburn ..	M	124 0 0	24
44	Charlton ..	44	149 11 8	12 7 11	..	Arthur J. Millard ..	M	138 0 0	33
45	Mataura [B] ^c ..	45	420 2 10	24 3 9	9 4 10	William Macandrew .. Lillian Fowler .. Isabella Shanks .. John MacGibbon ..	Pr. M D F F P M P	231 4 0 112 10 0 30 0 0 45 0 0	153
46	Southland— Ferndale ..	46	135 0 0	10 0 0	..	M. J. Orchiston ..	F	126 0 0	21
47	Obaraia ..	47	113 10 0	10 0 0	..	William R. Overton ..	M	106 0 0	21
48	Slopedown ..	48	82 1 1	10 0 0	..	A. H. Hiddlestone ..	M	75 6 0	14
49	Taturau ..	49	143 11 8	11 13 0	..	W. J. Williams ..	M	140 0 0	35
50	Wairekiki ..	50	82 11 0	10 0 0	..	Flora J. Ross ..	F	72 10 0	15
51	Mimihau ..	51	129 16 8	10 1 9	..	F. C. McClure ..	M	130 0 0	25
52	Wyndham [B] ^d ..	52	274 15 9	19 8 0	2 14 0	William H. Clark .. Kate Walker ..	H M A F	194 1 0 100 0 0	104
53	Southland— Redan ^e ..	53	95 5 0	10 0 6	142 0 0	Alexander Matheson ..	M	150 0 0	5
54	Mokoreta ^e ..	54	71 15 9	10 0 0	..	Christina G. Hain ..	F	106 0 0	20
55	South Wyndham ..	55	101 3 11	10 0 0	..	Thomas Carswell ..	M	91 2 0	21
56	Pine Bush ..	56	152 9 9	12 10 7	4 14 6	David Wassell ..	M	153 0 0	18
57	Fortrose ..	57	..	..	..	..	..	..	48

^a School opened in December; no payment made in 1887.
^d Wyndham a town district.

^b Not open third quarter.

^c Gordon and Mataura are town districts.

^e Half-time.

TABLE No. 9.—LIST of the PUBLIC SCHOOLS, the EXPENDITURE, STAFF, &c.—*continued.*SOUTHLAND—*continued.*

Consecutive No. of School District.	Schools, and the Counties or Boroughs (the latter marked [B]) in which situate.	Consecutive No. of separate School.	Expenditure for the Year.			Teachers' Names, including all Teachers and Pupil-teachers on the Staff at the End of the Year.	Position in the School.	Annual Salary and Allowance at the Rate paid during the Last Quarter of the Year.	Working Average, Third Quarter.
			Maintenance.		Buildings, Sites, Furniture, and Apparatus.				
			Teachers' Salaries and Allowances.	Other Ordinary Expenditure.					
	Southland— <i>continued.</i>		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.		
58	Tokanui ..	57	85 1 6	7 10 0	..	Ella G. Macdonell..	F	87 3 0	17
59	Otara ..	58	135 3 4	10 12 8	..	Alfred McClure ..	M	138 0 0	33
60	Edendale ..	59	243 14 11	19 19 11	129 3 0	Thomas Monteath..	HM	174 8 0	67
						Isabella Blackley ..	S	20 0 0	
61	Oteramika No. 1 ^a	60	142 1 8	11 13 9	9 6 0	James W. Mail ..	M	143 0 0	23 15
62	Oteramika No. 2 ^a								
	Woodlands ..	61	229 0 0	13 10 7	4 5 0	J. von Tunzelmann	HM	164 16 0	56
						Mrs. von Tunzelmann	S	20 0 0	
						Jessie Carnahan ..	FP	40 0 0	
63	Longbush ..	62	236 6 0	14 5 6	101 17 0	Alexander Stott ..	HM	175 12 0	57
						Agnes Carnahan ..	S	20 0 0	
						Elizabeth Todd ..	FP	30 0 0	
64	One-Tree Point	63	146 15 4	12 8 1	0 18 9	Thomas E. Gazzard	M	63 4 0	16
65	Kennington ..	64	216 9 8	13 11 2	2 0 0	George Gazzard ..	HM	180 0 0	49
						Minnie Scandrett ..	FP	25 0 0	
						Mrs. Dawson ..	S	20 0 0	
66	Myross Bush ..	65	144 15 0	10 15 7	..	Sarah J. Cameron..	F	140 0 0	25
67	Roslyn Bush ..	66	121 10 0	10 0 0	..	Dugald Cameron ..	M	122 0 0	22
68	Grove Bush ..	67	179 18 4	11 3 8	..	Andrew Macdonald	M	144 0 0	29
69	Mabel Bush ..	68	162 11 8	12 9 11	133 19 0	J. F. C. Hiddlestone	M	147 0 0	42
70	Hedgehope ..	69	80 6 8	10 0 0	..	William Hay ..	M	100 0 0	20
71	Riverton [B]	70	750 11 5	40 14 11	..	J. C. Adams, B.A. ..	Pr. M	280 8 0	278
						Martha E. Ingram	DF	120 0 0	
						Jabez Golding ..	AM	172 10 0	
						A. E. Featherstone	AM	120 0 0	
						George E. Robertson	MP	60 0 0	
						Emily Robinson ..	FP	45 0 0	
						M. Robinson ..	FP	40 0 0	
72	Wallace— Oraki ..	71	153 13 4	11 5 7	..	Herbert A. Wild ..	M	159 0 0	39
73	Pahia ..	72	142 6 8	10 18 11	5 0 0	Mary Service ..	F	141 0 0	31
74	Orepuki ..	73	351 19 7	19 19 3	1 17 0	Henry P. Young ..	Pr. M	194 17 0	101
						Grace Bryden ..	DF	100 0 0	
						E. H. B. Escott ..	FP	45 0 0	
75	Thornbury ..	74	145 13 6	11 11 2	..	William Gilchrist ..	M	141 0 0	36
76	Flint's Bush ..	75	149 10 0	11 19 3	5 0 0	Frederick J. Fraser	M	152 0 0	42
77	Wild Bush ..	76	90 13 8	10 0 0	..	Flora McNaughton	F	71 2 0	13
78	Gummie's Bush	77	127 3 4	10 0 0	..	D. L. McLaughlan	M	112 0 0	22
79	Groper's Bush ..	78	111 0 0	10 0 0	..	Alexander Inglis ..	M	112 0 0	22
80	Limestone Plains	79	234 0 8	13 15 7	..	John Macrae ..	HM	175 12 0	57
						Mrs. Macrae ..	S	20 0 0	
						Mary Greenslade ..	FP	30 0 0	
81	Drummond ..	80	81 13 4	5 0 0	135 8 6	Lawrence Thomson	M	130 0 0	25
82	Otautau [B] ^b	81	277 18 10	17 18 6	..	Alexander Wyllie ..	HM	189 2 0	91
						Angus McNeil ..	MP	45 0 0	
						Jessie Greenslade ..	FP	25 0 0	
						Jessie Greenslade ..	S	20 0 0	
83	Wallace— Scott's Gap ..	82	110 10 10	7 10 0	9 6 3	William Birss ..	M	59 5 0	15
84	Wairio ..	83	144 10 4	11 14 4	..	William Macalister	M	142 0 0	37
85	Nightcaps ..	84	163 1 8	11 0 5	12 19 0	John S. Andrews ..	M	165 0 0	35
86	Wrey's Bush ..	85	130 18 0	10 17 5	0 12 6	A. E. M. Jagers ..	F	136 10 0	29
87	Heddon Bush ..	86	133 13 4	10 8 8	..	Samuel R. Girle ..	M	130 0 0	25
88	Queenstown [B]	87	316 17 10	18 9 2	..	John Mehaffey ..	HM	198 11 0	90
						Elizabeth Michael..	AF	100 0 0	
	Lake—								
89	Lower Shotover	88	138 7 5	12 5 8	..	Neil Sutherland ..	M	165 16 0	56
90	Miller's Flat ..	89	60 19 2	10 0 0	..	James Miller ..	M	55 6 0	14
91	Upper Shotover	90	125 1 8	10 3 7	13 9 0	Andrew Murray ..	M	137 0 0	27
92	Arrow [B]	91	286 15 8	17 8 8	..	John F. Sutherland	HM	185 14 0	85
	Lake—								
93	Gibbston ..	92	136 10 3	10 0 0	..	Marjory Sutherland	AF	112 10 0	
94	Macetown ..	93	95 3 4	10 0 0	..	William H. Gualter	M	132 0 0	22
95	Cardrona ..	94	152 6 8	12 17 5	170 0 0	Joseph Needham ..	M	112 0 0	22
96	Pembroke ..	95	149 14 1	14 17 3	..	W. McLaughlin ..	M	148 0 0	43
97	Moke Creek ^c	96	10 0 0	..	..	A. G. Thomson ..	M	147 0 0	42
	Stewart Island—								
98	Half-Moon Bay	97	163 6 8	11 9 4	13 8 0	William Petersen ..	M	163 10 0	36
<i>Expenditure not classified.</i>									
	Furniture and appliances	..	..	..	89 17 4				
	Sites ..	..	..	..	80 5 8				
	Plans, supervision and fees	..	..	..	163 11 6				
		..	20,029 11 3	1,373 13 10	2,486 4 3	..	..	19,326 11 0	5,661

^a Half-time.^b A town district.^c Vacant: school closed at beginning of year, owing to decreased attendance.

REPORTS OF EDUCATION BOARDS FOR YEAR ENDING DECEMBER 31, 1887.

[NOTE.—Minute details relating to school districts are in some cases omitted. Tables are not all reprinted, the substance of most of them being embodied in the tables in or attached to the report of the Minister.]

AUCKLAND.

Auckland, March, 1888.

IN conformity to section 102 of "The Education Act, 1877," the Board has the honour to present the following report of its proceedings during the year 1887.

BOARD.—There has been no change in the constitution of the Board during the past year. The members are—Messrs. James William Carr, James McCosh Clark, Theophilus Cooper, David Goldie, M.H.R., James Marshall Lennox, William Pollock Moat, M.H.R., Richard Udy, John Henry Upton, and Samuel Luke (Chairman). Mr. Clark now retires from the Board, of which he has been a member for the past nine years, including three years of office as Chairman. Forty-seven meetings of the Board were held during the year, with an average attendance of seven members. A committee of the whole Board met once a week for the transaction of routine business, and for the consideration of matters specially referred to it.

PUBLIC SCHOOLS.—There were 249 schools in operation during the year. At the end of the year the number was 246, of which fifty were half-time schools. The number of school districts was 201. New schools were opened at Albert Street (Auckland), Point Chevalier, Karaka, Whangarata, Opua, Ruapekapeka, Waharoa (Matamata), Omaha (half-time with Hikutaia), and Whananaki; and the school at Tokatoka, closed in December, 1886, was reopened. The following schools were closed during the year: Huia (aided), Kaiawai (Miranda), and Katikati No. 4 (aided). Since December, 1887, the schools at Mangapiko, Manukau Heads, and Papakura Valley No. 2 have been closed. There is still a large proportion of small and "non-paying" schools. In December there were no fewer than 109 schools with an average attendance under twenty-five, and there were sixty-four other schools whose attendance ranged from twenty-five to fifty. The disproportionate cost of maintaining these small schools is referred to in another part of this report. Their number seems likely to increase rather than to decrease. Each week brings an application from the residents of some remote village or homestead settlement for the means of educating their children. The half-time system is adopted wherever practicable, and arrangements are made with the teachers to devote three days a week to each half-time school.

TEACHERS.—The number of teachers increased from 648 to 688, classified as follows:—

			Male.		Female.		Total.
In charge of schools	...	...	181	...	42	...	223
Assistants	...	...	32	...	146	...	178
Pupil-teachers	...	...	28	...	194	...	222
Sewing teachers	...	...	0	...	60	...	60
Visiting teachers	...	...	5	...	0	...	5
Total at 31st December, 1887 ..			246	...	442	...	688

Of the head teachers, 157 were certificated, 32 were classified or licensed, and 34 were uncertificated. Of the assistants, 125 were certificated, 20 were classified or licensed, and 33 were uncertificated. This last number includes several probationers, or teachers in course of training. These probationers are generally attached to some town school, in order to acquire such a knowledge of the system as will fit them for appointment to country schools when vacancies occur. The number of uncertificated teachers is being gradually reduced, and their employment in schools for which a certificated teacher can be obtained is now limited to one or two cases. There are, however, several small schools which none but an uncertificated teacher would be willing to accept, and for these the Board can only make the best provision possible under the circumstances. All uncertificated teachers are required to attend the annual examination, unless specially exempted by the Board.

PUPIL-TEACHERS.—The annual examination of pupil-teachers was held in June, and resulted as follows:—

Grade.	Examined.			Passed.			Failed.		
	M.	F.	Total.	M.	F.	Total.	M.	F.	Total.
First-year pupil-teachers* ...	11	50	61	10	27	37	1	23	24
Second-year pupil-teachers ...	3	53	56	2	31	33	1	22	23
Third-year pupil-teachers (optional) ...	...	1	1	...	1	1	...	...	...
Candidates for employment ...	22	86	108	14	46	60	8	40	48
Totals ...	36	190	226	26	105	131	10	85	95

* These numbers include only those employed prior to January, 1887.

Immediate employment was given to all the male candidates who passed. Of the forty-six girls who qualified, only twenty have yet found employment. The supply of female candidates is largely in excess of the demand. At the end of the year the number of pupil-teachers was 222—namely, 70 of the first year, 58 of the second year, and 94 of the third year. There is an increasing number of pupil-teachers who have completed their term of three years' service, and who are waiting promotion to the rank of assistants, for which some of them have qualified by passing the teachers' examination in Class E. They rank and are paid as third-year pupil-teachers, and their employment is continued indefinitely. Unless a limit is set to the period over which a pupil-teacher's engagement shall extend, the Board will be unable to bear the cost of maintaining so large a staff of the highest grade and pay. The vacancies in the staff of assistants are few and far between, and there is no longer a training college into which pupil-teachers can be drafted after passing through the usual course. The Board has delegated the instruction of pupil-teachers to the head teachers. Every head teacher is now required to devote an hour each school-day to this purpose. The Board has also determined that two failures to pass the same examination shall cancel the engagement of a pupil-teacher.

ATTENDANCES.—The following table shows the number of schools and the attendances of scholars during the December quarters of 1886 and 1887 respectively:—

Period.	Number of Schools.	Roll Number.			Working Average Attendance.		
		Male.	Female.	Total.	Male.	Female.	Total.
December quarter, 1887	246	10,833	10,168	21,001	8,978	8,241	17,219
December quarter, 1886	239	10,561	9,908	20,469	8,565	7,866	16,431
Increase	7	272	260	532	413	375	788

The strict average for the December quarter, 1887, was 17,033. The number of scholars on the roll between five and six years of age was 1,279; and the number of those between six and seven years was 2,345. There were 584 scholars over school-age, and 228 scholars had passed the Sixth Standard. The "working average" attendance for the last quarter was 82 per cent. of the roll number; the average for the whole year was 78 per cent. of the roll number.

The employment of a truant officer for the city and suburbs of Auckland produced a marked increase in the regularity of attendance at the town schools. But in some country districts the attendance is most irregular even in fine weather—children are kept at home to work, their education is neglected, the teacher is disheartened, and the whole school suffers. The attendance at half-time schools is, speaking generally, fairly regular.

FREE NIGHT-SCHOOL.—An important work was undertaken by the Board in the opening of a free night-school in the Newton East school-building. The need of provision being made for the instruction of lads and young men employed at work in the day-time was represented to the Board by a deputation of clergymen and others; and the school was opened, as an experiment, in July with the voluntary help of a number of the town teachers. The experiment proved to be a success. A headmaster and assistants were appointed. The Governors of the Auckland College and Grammar School were invited to join in the work, and provided the services of a science master on two evenings in the week. The school, which opened with ninety pupils, now numbers 310; and the Board is satisfied that good and useful work is being done in it. The instruction is such as is adapted to the requirements of the pupils. The success of the school is largely due to the zeal and tact of the headmaster (Mr. W. H. Draffin) and of his assistants.

INSPECTION.—Owing to the illness of Mr. Fidler in the early part of the year, it became necessary to engage an Assistant Inspector for three months; and Mr. R. B. Heriot, Headmaster of the Waiotahi Creek School, Thames, was employed in this service. The number of schools visited during the year was 237 for examination and 180 for inspection. By the retirement of Mr. O'Sullivan from the office of senior Inspector of Schools, the Board loses the services of an able and experienced officer, whose practical knowledge and sound judgment have been of the greatest value to the interests of education in this district during the past twenty years.

SUBJECTS OF INSTRUCTION.—The visiting teachers of singing and drill at Auckland and at the Thames have been dispensed with, it being considered that there is now a sufficient number of teachers of the ordinary staff qualified to give instruction in these subjects. A visiting teacher of drawing is still employed, but owing to the reduction of income the Board is obliged to dispense with his services also. Apparatus for teaching science in the schools has been obtained from England, and is now distributed on loan to teachers, the arrangements for distribution being undertaken by Professor Brown, of the Auckland University College. The reading-books for Standards I. to IV. have been changed to the new readers published by Messrs. Longmans.

TRAINING COLLEGE.—The withdrawal of the yearly grant of £2,000 obliged the Board to close the Training College at the end of the year. There were forty students on the books during the year. Fourteen students left the College in order to fill appointments in the public schools; and at the 31st December there were twenty-six students awaiting appointment. Twenty of these have since obtained employment. Since the opening of the College seven years ago 109 students (thirty-seven males and seventy-two females) have been admitted to a course of training. Of this number, ninety-one are now engaged in teaching, six are awaiting appointments, three have died, and nine have left the service. The work of the College has not been limited to the students. During the whole period of seven years training-classes have been conducted by the Principal and his assistants

for the instruction of teachers and pupil-teachers. A large number of uncertificated country teachers have also been assisted, by means of correspondence, in their preparation for the annual examination.

DISTRICT HIGH SCHOOL.—The number of pupils at the Cambridge District High School decreased from fourteen to seven. As there is no immediate prospect of an increase, the Board has decided to close the school at the 31st March, 1888.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—Thirty-two scholarships were held during the year. The holders attended the Auckland College and Grammar School, the Auckland Girls' High School, and the Thames Boys' and Girls' High School. The headmasters' reports of their attendance and progress were almost without exception satisfactory. Free tuition at these schools is granted not only to scholars, but also to candidates who obtain certificates of merit at the examination. The time of examination has been changed from August to December. The Board has under consideration a proposal to abolish the senior scholarships, which are now competed for chiefly by pupils of secondary schools, and (in the interests of country schools) to extend the age of competition for junior scholarships from thirteen to fourteen years. It is urged that the grant for the maintenance of scholarships for pupils of the primary schools ought not to be applied towards providing prizes for pupils of secondary schools, and that the examination should be limited to those subjects which are prescribed in the primary-school course. On the other hand, it is represented that the foundation of senior scholarships is necessary to complete the link between the primary schools and the University, and as a part of the scheme of providing higher education for those who gain junior scholarships. It seems desirable that there should be a uniform scheme of junior and senior scholarships throughout the colony.

BUILDINGS.—Little has been done in the way of building during the year. Eight schools and six teachers' dwellings have been erected, and seven school-buildings have been enlarged and improved. The estimate of requirements amounts to £13,008, and the grant for the financial year ending in March, 1888, is only £6,091 5s. Schools are required to replace buildings which are now rented at a cost of nearly £300 a year. New requirements are also constantly arising in the village and homestead settlements which are being formed throughout the country. Many schools are unprovided with dwellings, and no little difficulty is sometimes experienced in finding suitable accommodation for teachers. The Board has no spare funds to devote to the erection of buildings. The building grants voted annually by Parliament are the only means of supplying these wants. It is important, therefore, that they should be allotted according to the actual requirements of each education district. At present they are allotted on the basis of population without any regard to local necessities.

ACCOUNTS AND FINANCE.—The annual statement of receipts and expenditure is subjoined. The receipts from all sources amounted to £86,780 10s. 7d., and the expenditure to £81,136 15s. 4d. The balance is absorbed by the liabilities outstanding at the end of the year. The capitation grant of £3 19s. was applied as follows:—

	£	s.	d.	
In teachers' salaries	3	8	0	per head.
In grants to Committees	0	6	6	"
In inspection and examination	0	2	4	"
In office management	0	2	2	"
Total	£3	19	0	"

The reductions proposed by Parliament in the education vote obliged the Board to make a thorough examination of its ways and means. It was found that the cost of maintaining schools under twenty-five averaged more than £5 for each scholar, and that the cost of schools between twenty-five and fifty averaged £4 18s. 10d. per scholar. The total loss on these schools amounted to £6,000 a year, irrespective of the cost of inspection and administration. This result is due not to a high rate of salaries, but to the preponderating number of small schools. The salaries paid to teachers in this district are, on the whole, lower than those paid in other districts of the colony. Auckland has a large average attendance in the aggregate, but it is spread over a great number of schools. It is obvious that a thousand children can be taught with less expense in ten schools of a hundred each than in fifty schools of twenty each; and, as the income of a Board is regulated solely by the number of scholars, without reference to the number of schools, that district can pay its teachers the most liberally which is least burdened with small schools.

After long and careful deliberation, the Board has succeeded in effecting the necessary reductions without either closing any country schools or lowering the scale of payments to teachers. It is proposed to reduce the number of teachers (1) by discontinuing the employment of a pupil-teacher in schools under forty average attendance; (2) by lessening the scale by one pupil-teacher in schools over three hundred; and (3) by reducing the staff of teachers to the strict limits of the scale, which had been previously exceeded in some of the larger schools. A small reduction has been made in the scale of grants to Committees, and large reductions have been made in the cost of inspection and office management. The changes are summarised as follows:—

Reduction of Income.—Grant for training teachers, £2,000; extra capitation grant of 4s., £3,300; substitution of "strict" average for "working" average, £1,600: total, £6,900.

Reduction of Expenditure.—Maintenance of Training College and classes, £2,250; visiting teachers of singing, drawing, and drill, £1,100; number of teachers, £2,000; payment to teachers on "strict" average, £400; District High School, £100; grants to Committees, £600; office staff and inspection, £655: total, £7,105.

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

SAMUEL LUKE, Chairman.

distance or otherwise, were unable to visit the College. Regular papers were sent out in the various subjects for the E examination, and the answers criticized and returned. Although this entailed heavy labour on Mr. Gifford (the Assistant) and myself, yet I am of opinion that the gain to the teachers was considerable.

The above are the leading facts in connection with the work of the Training College during the past year; but the sudden cessation of the institution warrants me in making a few remarks on the training of teachers generally. Mr. Matthew Arnold, in a recent report on Continental schools as compared with those in England, says, "The instruction is better in the foreign popular schools than in our own, because the teachers are better trained." His indirect testimony to the importance of training is borne out by the direct evidence of every educational writer of any repute in all countries where a national educational system has become an established fact. Indeed, the real progress of national education may be traced in every case by the greater emphasis laid on the necessity for training. The principle is universally adopted, though of course the means used for giving it form vary in different parts of the world. In the majority training colleges prevail—notably in Germany and in the United States, though in some parts of the latter chairs of education are established in connection with the universities. Here in New Zealand financial exigencies have brought about the termination of the training colleges. Yet the universally recognised principle that training is necessary remains unaltered by our action. How then is this principle to be carried into practice? Some suggest that the training of the teachers should be placed in the hands of the head teachers. This method has already been tried in Germany. There training pupils used to receive private instruction from schoolmasters in whose schools they at the same time assisted as pupil-teachers. The training, however, thus provided was found to be inadequate, and as the outcome of various experiments a State system of training colleges was established. This result is probably what might have been anticipated. The training of teachers is a special department of educational work, which demands special and individual attention from those to whom it is intrusted.

It is well that we should consider the efforts made in a country like Germany to grapple with this question—nowhere has it been so thoroughly and unflinchingly studied; and we may learn from what they have tried and given up, as well as from what they have thought it right to continue. At present, however, it seems hopeless to look for the re-establishment of training colleges. What, then, can be done? I venture to suggest for the consideration of the Board that at any rate in the Province of Auckland, until happier and more prosperous days arrive, a temporary machinery for the training of our teachers may be found in—(1) the maintenance of the correspondence classes; (2) the continuation of the Saturday work. One man could do the whole of this work, with a little help on the Saturday mornings; but if papers were sent out every fortnight and criticized and annotated as they should be he would not have much spare time at his disposal during the week, for it must be borne in mind that criticism here means exact and minute discussion of the principles involved in the various papers; it would be altogether insufficient merely to mark the papers as right or wrong. I would further suggest that, in addition to the regular quarterly report, there should be furnished to the Board at the end of each year a careful statement of the work done by each teacher in connection with the classes, giving not mere marks or percentage, but a brief summary of the range and tendency of that work.

It is of course for the Board to determine how far, with their present resources, such a plan as the above may be practicable; but I trust I shall not be deemed transgressing the limits of my brief if I venture again to emphasize the importance of some such plan. But for the help and encouragement which the correspondence classes afford, the country teachers would in most cases be left to their own devices. Such a system supplies a continual incentive to work and self-culture. Terminate it, and this will be wanting, with the natural result that the teachers must deteriorate and the percentage of failures be increased.

In conclusion, I wish to bear testimony to the loyal and efficient help at all times rendered me by the Vice-Principal, Mr. Worthington, the Assistant, Mr. Gifford, and, speaking generally, by the whole College staff.

I have, &c.,

E. H. GULLIVER, M.A., Principal.

The Secretary, Board of Education, Auckland.

TARANAKI.

Sir,—

New Plymouth, February, 1888.

I have the honour to transmit the report of the Education Board of the District of Taranaki for the year ending the 31st December, 1887.

THE BOARD.—At the annual election in March Mr. R. G. Bauchope, Mr. F. Bluck, and Mr. W. N. Syme were elected; and subsequently Mr. E. Olson and Mr. A. G. Adlam were elected to fill the vacancies caused by the resignation of Mr. F. Bluck and Mr. J. Wade. Mr. Kelly was re-elected Chairman. The Board then consisted of the following members—viz.: Mr. T. Kelly (Chairman), Mrs. Richmond, Miss Heywood, Mr. J. Andrews, Mr. A. G. Adlam, Mr. R. G. Bauchope, Mr. H. Faull, Mr. E. Olson, and Mr. W. N. Syme. The Board held twenty-four ordinary and three special meetings during the year. The following are the attendances of each member: Mr. Kelly, 24; Mrs. Richmond, 22; Miss Heywood, 27; Mr. Andrews, 25; Mr. Bauchope, 26; Mr. Faull, 27; Mr. Syme, 16; Mr. Olson, 13; and Mr. Adlam, 9.

SCHOOLS.—The number of schools open during the year is the same as last year—viz., thirty-five; and the average attendance of children at each school, leaving out the Central School at New Plymouth, was for the year forty-two. Those who make themselves acquainted with the education system of the colony will readily understand from this that it is impossible for this district to compete with districts where the schools are large in obtaining the best teachers or in producing equal

teaching results. In the face of the great difficulties that are to be overcome in this district in producing good results in developing the intellectual powers of the children, the Board is glad to be able to state that many schools have shown a marked advance on former years, due to the capacity and care of the teachers in charge. The Midhurst, Egmont Village, Waipuku, Waiongona, and Lepperton Schools are especially noted as having achieved marked success, and in the case of the Midhurst and Waipuku Schools this success has been obtained in the face of a low average attendance of 54 and 56 per cent. respectively on the school-roll. In some schools where the teaching is good, so marked an improvement not being shown may have been the result of causes which cannot be gauged by the usual examination tests. In many schools there is, the Board regret to find, a falling-off compared with the results of former years; and a few are very unsatisfactory, arising from teachers being in charge who have no faculty for teaching, and who are, apparently, unable to improve their teaching power. These cases present a difficulty to the Board, as these schools have generally a small attendance, and it is often impossible to obtain teachers qualified for the work, owing to the small remuneration offered. In connection with this subject, it is a matter for consideration whether, without making a radical change in the present system of administering education, the salaries of teachers could not be more equalised on a basis of teaching ability and experience in school management. This proposal, if given effect to, would to a certain extent centralise the organization, but it would not unduly interfere with the local duties and responsibility. If such a change could be made, small educational districts like Taranaki would obtain greater teaching advantages than they at present possess, without injuring the larger districts of the colony.

TEACHERS.—The number of teachers on the staff at the end of the year was eighty-five, classified as follows:—

	Male.	Female.	Total.
Head teachers	22	13	35
Assistant teachers	1	8	9
Pupil-teachers	4	22	26
Sewing teachers... ..	0	15	15
Total	27	58	85

The teaching staff of the Board is undoubtedly becoming more efficient; but, if the policy of the Board to build schools where an average attendance of twenty-five children can be obtained is continued, the proportion of women teachers must increase, as it is found in practice that it is only by employing women teachers that efficient teaching can be obtained in small schools, as the small salaries will not command the services of competent masters. The Board is glad to find that good results are being derived from the establishment of a teaching class, initiated by the Inspector, with the co-operation of the senior teachers. The object of this class is, by mutual aid and example, to instruct the junior teachers and pupil-teachers in the best methods of teaching and school management. As this good work is being performed by the teachers gratuitously, and at some personal sacrifice, it clearly shows that they take a real interest in raising the standard of education in the district.

ATTENDANCE.—The attendance for the year shows an increase on the average of 130, which would have been larger but for the unusual desertion of the schools during the December quarter, owing to sickness among the children. Last year the attendance was 73 per cent.; this year it is 77 per cent., showing that the general interest in school work is steadily increasing as the benefits of education are being realised by the community generally. Considering the many difficulties the population of this district—being mainly a forest one—have to contend with in the way of bad roads, which are unfit for young children to travel on for many months in the year, and owing to the interruptions caused in attendance by the necessities of the parents compelling them to utilise the work of their children for milking, planting, and harvest-work, the results of the year's work are as good as can be fairly expected, though lower than other districts where the difficulties to contend with are not so insurmountable. To produce better results in the training of schoolchildren who, as a rule, leave school at thirteen, it would be a wise policy to restrict the teacher as much as possible in most small schools to the more essential subjects, such as intelligent reading, good writing, useful arithmetic, and ordinary composition. It is to be feared that much time is wasted on other subjects which it is impossible to teach well, and which cannot be dropped because the syllabus and the standard examinations require it.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—Seven scholarships were competed for during the year. Four were not taken up, and the Board has given instructions for a fresh examination. From an examination of the papers it is evident that limiting the age of competitors to below thirteen years is not producing satisfactory results, and the sooner the limit is fixed at fourteen the better it will be for the interests of education and for the possible competitors.

SEWING.—The teaching of sewing now forms part of the work of all the Board's schools. It is gratifying to find that this important part of female technical education is receiving due attention from School Committees and parents of children, and is already producing good results, as shown by the large number of specimens sent in as examples of school work, and by the competition for prizes offered by the Ladies' Sewing Committee and the Board. A marked improvement has been made in this branch during the year.

BUILDINGS.—New residences for teachers have been erected at Bell Block, Huirangi, and Lepperton. The Midhurst, Fitzroy, Tataraimaka, Mangorei, and Okato Schools have been enlarged, and a new school, with attached residence, is in course of erection in a newly-settled bush district on the Ratapiko Road, in the Midhurst School District. New schools are required at the Kina Road and Eltham Road. The Waipuku School urgently requires enlarging, and the long-standing want of more accommodation at the Central School is also a very pressing need. In addition to

SCHOOLS.—The Board had seventy-six schools in operation at the end of the year 1887. Of these, twelve are aided schools which receive the actual statutory capitation grant only, with occasionally a limited amount of school furniture. There are also two half-time schools, counted as one, in the above. At these aided schools the Committees are allowed to appoint their own teachers; but they are subject to the approval of the Board, and it is expected that the capitation grant for the teacher's salary will be supplemented by the Committee or settlers, if necessary. The total of attendances at the Board's schools for the December quarter was 6,679, as against 6,105 in 1886.

BUILDINGS.—In February, 1887, the Board was obliged to suspend the acceptance of any new building contracts owing to want of funds. The following works were however commenced and completed: New schools were built at Te Roti, Cardiff, Alton, formerly called Woodville (Kakaramea), Hunterville, Oroua Bridge, and St. John's Infant School (Wanganui). Extensive additions and repairs have been made to the schools at Ashurst, South Makirikiri, Mount View, Taonui, Manaia, Crofton, and Kakaramea, &c. The Board has also voted pound for pound collected by the settlers for a small school at Kapuni, in the Hawera County. Besides these works numerous repairs of a minor description have been effected, and Committees have been assisted by pound-for-pound votes to clear grounds and erect fences.

New schools are now urgently required at Kaupokonui, Fitzherbert, Linton, Kairanga, Pohangina, and Birmingham (Kiwitea); whilst additions are much needed to the schoolhouses at Terrace End, Palmerston North, Bunnythorpe, Hunterville, Eltham, Okaiawa, and Marton. At these schools the children have not floor-space. At Terrace End seventy children are taught in the passages and lavatories. At Palmerston North thirty children have not floor-space. At Linton sixty children have not any schoolhouse at all, and are not receiving education. At Birmingham some twenty-five children are in a similar position. At Marton, in the Second and Third Standards, three children are obliged to sit in each of the dual desks. The attendance at Hunterville has increased beyond all anticipation, which is the cause of a new school requiring additions so soon.

There are not any teachers' residences at Eltham, Cardiff, Otakeho, Pihama, Te Roti, Alton, Waitotara, Terrace End, Paraekaretu, Mangaone, Carnarvon, Hunterville, and Wanganui. The House allowance made to teachers at these places is a heavy charge upon the General Account, and in some cases the teachers are unable to find suitable accommodation. The Board has been informed that the Manawatu Railway Company will provide a school site at Linton, and they have therefore applied to them for a transfer of any land they may have set apart for school purposes.

SCHOOL DISTRICTS.—New school districts have been formed at Birmingham (Kiwitea), Taikorea (Oroua), Kapuni (Hawera), and Fitzherbert; and Committees have been elected in compliance with the Act.

TEACHERS.—At the close of the year the Board had 154 teachers in their employ, and one position was vacant. Of these, twenty-four were head male teachers, three were head female teachers, forty were sole male teachers and nine sole female teachers in charge of schools, seven were male assistants and nineteen female assistants, twelve were male pupil-teachers and thirty-nine female pupil-teachers, and one was a male probationer.

INSPECTION.—Early in the year the Board found that the work of inspection had grown far beyond reasonable limits for one Inspector, and they appointed a committee of their members to inquire what relief could be afforded. The committee reported that, owing to the want of funds, they were unable to advise the appointment of an Assistant Inspector, which they would otherwise have gladly recommended. As the several schools are examined in standards or inspected at surprise visits the reports are forwarded to the office, and placed before the Board at each meeting, duplicate copies being forwarded to the Committees in the case of examination. The Board then carefully investigate each report in committee, and direct the teacher's notice to any remarks requiring special attention. The suggestions made by the Inspector in these reports do not always receive that attention from the teachers which the Board think they merit; but due note is made of any shortcomings in this respect.

SCHOOL SITES.—With a view of leasing unoccupied school sites, the Board successfully applied to Government to be placed under "The Public Bodies' Leaseholds Act, 1886." The object in leasing these sites is to have them cleared, fenced, and brought into proper condition, in order that they may be available when required. In the leases, the Board has reserved the right of re-entering upon two acres within the term of the lease, should it be necessary to do so.

SCHOOL COMMISSIONERS.—The Hon. John Bryce, who had been elected School Commissioner for this district, resigned in the early part of the year, and the Hon. John Ballance was elected to the position, he having kindly consented to act.

GOOD-ATTENDANCE MEDALS AND CERTIFICATES.—With a view of increasing regular attendance at the several schools, the Board decided to issue good-attendance medals and certificates under certain conditions. The resolution having been arrived at late in the year, it took effect only for good attendances during the last four months of 1887. The result has proved very satisfactory so far, as it is found that a comparison of the average attendance with the roll number for the last quarter of 1886 gives a result of 74·65 per cent., whilst for the same period in 1887 it was 77·74.

PRINTING AND SCHOOL REQUISITES.—The contract time for the supply of school requisites and printing having expired, the Board invited fresh tenders, and have accepted one for printing and another for requisites for a further period of two years.

CHANGE OF SCHOOL NAME.—At the request of the School Committee the Board has changed the name of the Woodville School (Kakaramea) to that of Alton; and under that designation it will be found in the returns from the 1st January, 1888.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—The annual competition for the Board's scholarships took place in the month of June, under the same regulations as previously. Twelve competitors went up for the senior and ten for the junior scholarships; two qualifying for the former, and four for the latter. With

ordinary, two special, and one emergency meeting. The attendance of members was—Mr. J. R. Blair, 14; Mr. G. Beetham, 13; Mr. A. W. Brown, 13; Mr. W. C. Buchanan, 7; Mr. H. Bunny, 14; Mr. F. H. Fraser (nine months), 12; Dr. Newman, 9; Rev. J. Paterson, 13; J. Young, 12.

NEW DISTRICT.—The boundaries of the Districts of Thorndon and Te Aro were altered to admit of the reconstitution of the Terrace District. There are now fifty-five school districts under the Board.

ATTENDANCE.—At the close of the year there were 71 schools in operation, classified as follows: Under 15 pupils, 6 schools; 15 and under 20 pupils, 4; 20 and under 25 pupils, 6; 25 and under 50 pupils, 23; 50 and under 75 pupils, 8; 75 and under 100 pupils, 4; 100 and under 150 pupils, 4; 150 and under 300 pupils, 8; 300 and under 500 pupils, 6; 500 pupils and upwards, 2. Included in this number are 8 aided schools.

The additional schools opened during the year are: Taueru (reopened), Pirinoa, Mauriceville Railway-station, Glenburn, Alfredton, Otahuaio, and Whakataki, the four latter being aided schools.

New buildings have been erected at Mangaone, Paikakariki, and Karori South, and extensive additions made at Fernridge, Hutt, and Pitone. Alterations and repairs have been carried out at Carterton, Kaiwara, and Newtown.

An admirable site has been secured at Clyde Quay, on a lease with right of purchase, and plans are in course of preparation for a school to be erected thereon as soon as the title is complete. This has been delayed owing to the owners of the property residing in England. The want of a school on this side of the city has been very much felt for some time; but until the present no suitable site could be obtained. It is anticipated that the school will fill immediately it is opened, and so release the pressure now severely felt at the other city schools at Te Aro end.

There are now 9,611 children attending the Board schools, of whom 4,966 are males and 4,645 are females. The following table shows the steady increase in attendance since 1876. [Not reprinted.]

There are thirty-five Maoris and thirty-four half-caste scholars attending fifteen schools.

TEACHERS.—The teaching staff numbers 242, with 15 teachers of sewing. The classification is—Head of school, 30 males, 7 females; sole teacher, 20 males, 14 females; assistant, 20 males, 42 females; pupil-teachers, 14 males, 95 females.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—The scholarships held by [4 at £20 and 1 at £30] expired at the close of the year; those held by [9 at £15 and 4 at £30] remain in existence for another year. At the examination held in November 98 candidates presented themselves. As usual the examination was held simultaneously at Greytown and Wellington. Scholarships were awarded to [10 at £15 and 4 at £30]. The scholarships were open to all children of school-age attending any school. One boy who gained a scholarship two years ago, and has since regularly attended the Wellington College, again competed, and stood third on list of winners. Amended regulations will be submitted for the consideration of the department, making provision for increasing the scholarships according to the revenue available, and placing the competition more clearly on the lines indicated by the Education Act.

TRAINING COLLEGE.—With a view to increase the usefulness of this institution the Board in March last decided to terminate its engagement with Mr. Howard. Mr. Hardy, B.A., head teacher of the Mount Cook Boys' School, was placed in temporary charge until complete arrangements could be made for the appointment of a permanent Principal; but the reduction by Government of all subsidies in aid of training colleges necessitated the closing of the institution. On the grounds of economy this cannot be regretted, as the cost of training the few students who entered the Training College was out of all proportion to the practical results achieved. Of the fifteen students, two obtained full D, one partial D and full E, eight obtained full E, two gained partial E, and one each failed for D and E. The report of the Acting-Principal is attached hereto.

DRAWING.—The drawing-master, Mr. Riley, reports that good progress has been made in this subject at the public schools. As is pointed out, the teaching of this subject has not yet reached the higher standards on the lines laid down by the syllabus. The teachers, pupil-teachers, and students continue to attend the School of Design for special instruction on Saturdays; and Saturday instruction classes have been successfully carried on at Masterton for the benefit of teachers in the Wairarapa schools. Many of these teachers travel a considerable distance at their own expense to attend these classes, and show an evident desire to qualify for all the requirements of this section. The School of Design technical classes are now more numerous than in previous years, and the inconvenience of the accommodation is felt with increased force. At the close of the year the registers showed 155 students who regularly pay the fee required. The examinations were conducted by independent examiners, who report in high terms of the work shown by the students of this institution. Mr. Riley's report is attached.

FINANCE.—The sum of £969 13s. 1d. has been spent on rents and repairs to buildings, and £375 12s. on School of Design. These amounts are heavy charges on the Maintenance Account, and the Board hopes that the Government will grant some assistance to the School of Design in recognition of the promise made by Sir Robert Stout, the late Minister of Education.

INSPECTION.—The Board granted Mr. Lee leave of absence to enable him to visit England, and arranged for the standard examination, as far as Standard V., being conducted by the head teachers, the test work having been previously prepared by the Inspector. The result has not proved unsatisfactory, and no inconvenience or delay has been caused by the arrangement. The work above Standard V. was taken by Mr. Lee.

COMMITTEES.—The Board has again to express its appreciation of the efforts made by Committees to assist in carrying out the provisions of the Education Act. The abolition of the special capitation allowance rendered it absolutely necessary to make very serious reductions in the amount

allowed to Committees: this, of course, must seriously hamper these bodies in carrying out the important duties of their office; but the situation is forced upon the Board, and any action it can take will not make its revenue more elastic. The Board hopes that the Committees will use every endeavour to carry out the works intrusted to them with unimpaired efficiency notwithstanding the forced reduction of the Board's grant-in-aid.

I have, &c.,
The Hon. the Minister of Education.

J. R. BLAIR, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

<i>Receipts.</i>		£	s.	d.	<i>Expenditure.</i>		£	s.	d.
To Government grant for buildings ..		4,583	16	0	By Balance at beginning of year ..		1,886	0	7
Other receipts for buildings—					Office staff—Salaries ..		524	0	0
Refund of cost of science apparatus					Departmental contingencies ..		308	6	11
and drawing models		17	10	0	Inspector's salary		500	0	0
Government capitation		28,530	18	8	Inspector's travelling expenses ..		101	3	0
Scholarship grant		420	15	4	Examination of pupil-teachers ..		43	12	9
Inspection subsidy		300	0	0	Teachers' salaries and allowances (in-				
Grant for training of teachers ..		1,716	17	2	cluding rent, bonus, &c.) ..		23,798	14	3
Payments by School Commissioners ..		455	2	0	Incidental expenses of schools ..		2,624	12	0
Examination fees from teachers and					Training of teachers		1,716	17	2
pupil-teachers		9	6	6	Scholarships—				
Fees from classes and School of Design		476	0	0	Paid to scholars		357	10	0
Deposits on contracts		28	3	0	Examination expenses		68	5	4
Refunds		24	16	3	School-buildings—				
					New buildings		426	16	8
					Improvements of buildings		1,190	13	6
					Furniture and appliances		248	13	0
					Sites		27	3	2
					Plans, supervision, and fees		60	4	3
					Rents of temporary rooms		416	11	2
					School of Design		851	12	0
					Interest		33	4	10
					Refund of deposits on contracts ..		18	8	0
					Balance at end of year—				
					Cr. on Building Account 2,897 5 1				
					Dr. on General Account 1,536 8 9				
							1,360	16	4
							£36,563	4	11
							£36,563	4	11

J. R. BLAIR, Chairman.

A. DORSET, Secretary.

REPORT ON THE WELLINGTON TRAINING COLLEGE.

SIR,—

Wellington, 25th February, 1888.

I beg leave to forward you the following report on the working of the Wellington Training College since last May, and the results of the recent examination of students.

When you did me the honour to place the institution under my temporary charge there were sixteen students on the books, one of whom, however, never returned; so I have had practically only fifteen to work with. There were also eight probationers—young girls, who had most of them passed the Sixth Standard at the public schools, and who, by passing a small entrance examination, were allowed to continue their studies at the Training College till such time as they could be appointed pupil-teachers as vacancies occurred. These I placed principally under the care of my assistant, Miss Payne, who was a great help to me in other ways, taking the Domestic Economy and English of the E students.

The visiting masters for science, music, and drill—viz., Mr. Purdie, M.A., Mr. Parker, and M. de Mey—were most assiduous in their instruction throughout the whole of the time. M. Merlet tendered his resignation as French master in June, and since then French was discontinued; but I took advantage of the time thus liberated to give extra instruction in Latin and algebra, which I think will be of great use to those who have just passed through their E examination should they decide to go up for D next year.

I worked with the students up to the date of the examination—Monday, the 9th January. Before dismissing the classes I presented the prizes to such as had merited them at the test examination held in September, a report of which I have already furnished to the Board. They were obtained by the following students: First, Mary Ann Bacon (*dux*); second, Laura Welch (*proxime accessit*); special prize for neatness, Lucy Leighton.

The students have been exceedingly regular in their attendance, no matter what the weather may have been. I can speak very highly of their industry and attention to me, and am very pleased with the excellent relations we always preserved towards each other.

I append the results of the examination for certificates, from which it will be seen that there were two complete passes in D and one partial one, nine complete passes in E and two partial ones, and two absolute failures—one in D and one in E.

I now beg to thank the Board for the confidence they placed in me, and remain, &c.,

The Chairman, Board of Education, Wellington.

CHARLES J. HARDY.

REPORT ON THE WELLINGTON SCHOOL OF DESIGN.

SIR,—

School of Design, 19th December, 1887.

I have the honour to submit the following report on the work of this year in connection with drawing in public schools and the School of Design.

1. The system of drawing established has made very good progress, many schools doing excellent work, especially in the lower standards. The higher standards have not yet been systematically dealt with: this, of course, is a question of time; so soon as the lower standards are worked up, and passed forward, the upper ones will do their legitimate work; but no attempt at uniformity is now made, or advisable.

2. The teachers show evident interest in their work, and a fair appreciation of the value of drawing with reference to other subjects.

3. The teachers, students, and pupil-teachers have received a regular course of instruction, and the Wairarapa has received its share of attention.

4. The numbers on the roll at present are—Teachers, 18; students, 24; pupil-teachers, 86=128 (for the Wellington centre only); and about 30 at the Masterton centre. The attendances have been good, and the work fairly satisfactory.

5. A larger number of schools have been visited this year than in 1886, the number of teachers visited whilst at work in this subject being 165 as against 114 last year. All schools (with two exceptions) having over 40 children have been visited. No doubt, as the organization becomes more perfect, the whole of the schools will be visited.

6. The second-grade examinations held in June and December resulted as follows:—June: Blackboard practice, 92 examined, 30 passed; freehand, 106 examined, 73 passed; model, 93 examined, 32 passed: total examined 291, total passed 135: number of individual candidates presented 171, passed 95. December: Blackboard practice, 57 examined, 24 passed; freehand, 73 examined, 31 passed; model, 82 examined, 22 passed; geometrical, 34 examined, 18 passed; perspective, 10 examined, 4 passed: total examined 256, total passed 99: number of individual candidates presented 155, passed 75. Total number presented 326, passed 174. Sixteen teachers now hold the full second-grade certificate.

7. The first-grade examination for scholars of the schools was held in June. Owing to the fact of a decided change being made in the system of instruction, the passes were not so large proportionately as last year. The whole of the subjects presented by the Science and Art Department for a full first-grade certificate are now taken. The number of papers taken this year is as follows: Freehand papers examined 540, passed 170; model papers examined 150, passed 57; scale papers examined 222, passed 72; geometrical papers examined 205, passed 103: total examined 1,117, total passed 402—an increase of 346 papers upon 1886. Model and scale drawing were introduced for the first time in the last examination. Number of individual successful candidates, 333. Eleven scholars now hold full certificates, seven being from Thorndon School, two from Mount Cook Boys' School, and one each from Te Aro and Newtown Schools.

There is, I am afraid, too much competition in this examination. I am anxious that the teachers should understand that only those scholars fitted to come up in the ordinary course of work should be presented for examination, and not take in hand specially a large number of scholars for the purpose of drilling them up to the requisite certificate pass.

School of Design.

8. The School of Design has considerably increased its usefulness during the year. The number of students has increased from 101 in 1886 to 155, as follows: First quarter, 103; second quarter, 117; third quarter, 154; fourth quarter, 155. Including the teachers in the service of the Board, the total number of students receiving instruction every week is 283.

A second year's course of instruction in technical and ordinary classes has been given, and a very marked improvement has taken place in the style and general quality of the work.

9. The mechanical and engineering class, under Mr. Herzog, C.E., has done some very thorough work during the year, and has been greatly appreciated by those in attendance. The work is practical, students being given the principles and theories of each machine or part they are engaged upon; and, in some instances, working models have been made.

10. The architectural class, under Mr. J. Charlesworth, architect, has made good progress. This class was for a time under Mr. F. J. de Clere, who resigned through illness, and again temporarily under Mr. Morison; so that no examination has been held. The work in this class is especially suited to carpenters, builders, &c., and the instruction practical throughout.

A model of a spiral staircase has been made by two students from working drawings, and is the best proof of the practical character of the work done.

11. The mathematical class, under Mr. Herzog, C.E., has proved useful, as being specially adapted to the two former classes, the instruction being applied to works of mechanical and architectural construction.

12. The modelling class, under Mr. Morison, has made rapid progress. The work shown in this section speaks for itself. It is hoped that the practical value of this class will be demonstrated during the forthcoming year.

13. The day classes generally are well attended. Several of the students are working with a view to utilising their knowledge.

14. Branch classes have been established at Newtown School under Mr. Bennett with success, the work being of good quality; and at Masterton School under Mr. J. Gant.

15. The works of the students were exhibited at the last exhibition of the Fine Arts Association.

16. About forty studies have been received from the South Kensington Art Department, illustrating the nature of the course of study, and are of great practical value to the students.

17. The technical-art library has been increased by thirty-one works, all upon technical and trade subjects.

18. New models to the extent of about £50 have been purchased from London, and a further supply to the extent of about £60 are now on their way out.

19. I have endeavoured to raise the necessary funds by subscription and by entertainments, but find it impossible to continue such a course. I trust the Government will aid us in the forthcoming year, or it is impossible to continue successfully the working of the school.

20. We are still suffering from want of accommodation; the existing arrangements seriously hamper the classes, and it is impossible to instruct the classes efficiently under the present circumstances. I trust we shall be properly housed at an early date, so that the development of the school will not be seriously interfered with.

21. I take this opportunity of publicly thanking the instructors connected with me in the School of Design for the energetic way in which they have carried out their duties, although the remuneration has been so poor, and I trust we shall shortly be able to pay them at least fairly for the work they do.

In conclusion, I beg to thank the Chairman and members of the School of Design Committee for the full manner in which they have met all my suggestions respecting the school, and I trust the energy and appreciation shown by myself and those connected with me will be a satisfactory proof of our good intentions.

The Secretary, Education Board,
Wellington District.

I have, &c.,

ARTHUR D. RILEY.

HAWKE'S BAY.

SIR,—

Board of Education, Napier, 31st January, 1888.

In compliance with section 112 of the Education Act, the Board of this Education District has to present a summary report of the progress of education for the year ended on the 31st December. This is the tenth annual report which the Board has presented since the passing of the Act in 1877.

The Board consists of the following members: Mr. J. D. Ormond, M.H.R. (Chairman), Captain Russell, M.H.R., Mr. Horace Baker, Mr. J. W. Carlile, Mr. Rechab Harding, Dr. W. I. Spencer, Rev. D. Sidey, Mr. Fred. Sutton, and Mr. George H. Swan.

During the year the Board has held twelve meetings for the transaction of business. The attendance of members at each meeting has been nearly the same as in former years. The meetings are held on the third Tuesday in each month, in the old Provincial Council Chamber, which adjoins the Board's offices.

SCHOOL DISTRICTS.—Only one new school district has been constituted during the year, this being Maunga-atua, near Woodville. There are now forty school districts under the Board; and forty-five schools, containing sixty-nine separate departments, were in operation at the close of the year. Two of the districts having failed to elect a School Committee at the annual meeting in April, a School Commissioner has been appointed for each under section 67 of the Act. The Board has decided to amend as far as possible the existing boundaries of school districts, so as to meet the present circumstances of each; and the Inspector, who has a full knowledge of the topographical features of the whole of the district, is engaged, as opportunity offers, in preparing modified boundaries, which will be submitted to the Board at an early date.

SCHOOL-BUILDINGS.—Attention was drawn, in the Board's report for 1886, that in consequence of the large increase in the school attendance it had been found necessary to incur liabilities for the erection of school-buildings largely in excess of the Board's anticipated income for 1886-87. During the year school-buildings or additions to existing buildings have been carried out at Tologa Bay, Waerenga-a-hika, and Gisborne, in the Cook County; at Napier, Port Ahuriri, Hastings, and Puketapu, in the Hawke's Bay County; and at Te Ongaonga, Waipukurau, Takapau, Norsewood, and Maunga-atua, in the Waipawa County—at a cost of £3,585 0s. 11d.; and at the close of the school year the overdraft at the bank on account of school-buildings amounted to £2,399 4s. 3d. The increase in the school attendance during the year has created new demands, which are becoming more pressing day by day. The very limited means placed at the Board's disposal by the Government for building purposes, and the rapid increase in the school population of the district—an increase not approached in any other education district—have added greatly to the Board's difficulties from time to time; hence, after ten years' work under the Education Act, there still remain districts without school-buildings, and others where the accommodation is insufficient for the children attending the schools. As regards providing residences for the teachers, the Board is quite unable to do so until the more urgent needs of providing schoolhouses for all the children of the district have been met. At the present time the sum of £337 13s. 5d. is annually paid to teachers as house allowance, but the Board recognises that no allowance which it is able to give will compensate for the loss of a suitable residence in outlying districts, where home comforts are necessarily few, and where teachers of experience and skill can hardly be induced to go even under the most favourable conditions. In the ten years that have elapsed since the Board came into existence, 29 school sites have been acquired by purchase or otherwise; and 39 schoolhouses, containing 79 separate class-rooms, together with 29 teachers' residences, have been built.

NEW SCHOOLS OPENED.—The following new schools have been opened during the year: Makauri and Te Karaka, in the Cook County; Rissington and Napier Side School, in Hawke's Bay County; and Matamau and Maunga-atua, in Waipawa County. Tologa Bay and Waerengakuri would also have been opened before the close of the year had not difficulties been experienced in obtaining teachers, &c.

SCHOOL ATTENDANCE.—The increase in the school attendance for the year has again been most marked. For the year ended December, 1886, the average roll number for all the schools was 4,984, and for the corresponding period of 1887 the average roll number was 5,514·25, or an increase of nearly 11 per cent. The average attendance in the schools for 1886 was 3,906·75, and for 1887 it was 4,319·25, or an increase of more than 10·5 per cent. The 45 schools under the Board are classed according to attendance as follows:—

10	schools	contain	each	an	average	attendance	of	less	than	25	pupils.
12	schools	contain	an	average	varying	from	25	to	50	pupils.	
9	"	"	"	"	"	50	to	100	"	"	
6	"	"	"	"	"	100	to	150	"	"	
5	"	"	"	"	"	150	to	300	"	"	
3	"	"	"	"	"	300	to	500	"	"	
1	school	contains	an	average	of	656	pupils.				

—
Total ... 45

TEACHERS.—In the schools 145 teachers and one sewing mistress were engaged—viz., 45 principal or head teachers, 38 assistant teachers, and 62 pupil-teachers.

REGULARITY AT SCHOOL.—The Board regrets to find that the regularity of children at school shows no improvement for the year. Compared with the average roll number, the average attendance for the year is hardly 78·4 per cent., which means that 21·6 children out of every 100 children were absent from the schools each day they were opened during the year. This is very unsatisfactory, and shows a falling-off compared with the year 1885 of about 4 per cent. The regularity of the children attending school in the different districts varies greatly; but on the average it is better in the country districts than it is in the larger townships and boroughs. In the six schools which are situated within boroughs the difference in the regularity of children is very striking, and calls for the active interference of the Committees in several of the districts. At Woodville, for example, the average attendance for the year was only 68 per cent. of the pupils returned as attending school, or more than 10 per cent. below the average for the whole district. At Hastings the average attendance was 74·1 per cent. of the roll number, or 4·2 per cent. below the average for the district. At the Napier Central School the average attendance was 79·4 per cent. of the roll number, or a little over 1 per cent. above the average for the district; whilst at the Hastings Street School the average attendance was 73·6 per cent. of the roll number during the nine months the school was open, or 4·5 per cent. below the average for the district. At Port Ahuriri the average attendance for the year was slightly in excess of the average for the district; whilst at Gisborne the average attendance was actually 86·3 per cent. of the roll number, or 8 per cent. above the average for the district. Under the Education Act Amendment Act of 1885 all children attending school are required to make at least 60 attendances during each quarter, or 240 attendances in a year; but it is clear that the attendance clause is not enforced by the majority of the School Committees. At Port Ahuriri, Waipawa, and Gisborne the attendance clause has been enforced with gratifying results, the attendance at the first-named school having improved more than 4 per cent. during the year. The Inspector, in his report, deals with the question of school attendance, and offers several suggestions with the view of lessening the cost of dealing with cases of irregular attendance by simplifying the machinery of compulsion. The proposal is to improve the working of the Act by granting powers to the Inspector or Inspectors in each district to deal with cases of irregular attendance at the date of their half-yearly visits of inspection to the different schools.

The following table gives the average weekly roll number and the "working average" attendance in all the schools under the Board for each quarter since March, 1878. [Not reprinted.]

INSPECTION RESULTS.—The results of the standard examinations seem to show that under the new regulations greater demands are made upon the pupils than under the old regulations. It may be that the change has caused only a temporary stoppage in the rate of progress as estimated by standard passes, and that when all the schools are fully alive to the work required from them the results will be greater than they have been since the new regulations came into force. It is to be regretted, however, that all the schools, working as they necessarily do under so many diverse conditions, should be required to produce exactly similar results in order to obtain a "pass" in the examination. The Board ventures to express the opinion that a change is called for in the standard work in this direction. The Inspector in his report to the Board points out the improvement which has taken place in the tone of the schools, and in the manners of the children generally, but he expresses the opinion that a harmony between the mental, physical, and moral training of children should receive greater attention from teachers. Calisthenics, the Inspector recommends, should be taught to the girls in all the schools.

The following table shows the number of pupils who have passed in the standards each year since 1878. [Not reprinted.]

In the examination of Standards V. and VI. a very satisfactory increase is shown in the number of presentations compared with former years, but it is to be regretted that so few children in the district remain sufficiently long at school to enter for the more important tests which are the special features of the examination in the two highest standards in this district. It would appear from the school returns that not twenty-four children in every hundred who attend school ever receive any kind of instruction of a grade higher than the Fourth Standard. In Standard V. 254 pupils, and in Standard VI. 102 pupils, took the papers at the synchronous examination in November. On the results of Standard VI. the Board grants its scholarships, and all pupils therefore in this standard, and who are below fifteen years, really compete for the prizes which the Board gives to those children who pass best in the work which the Government consider as necessary for pupils when completing their final examination in the primary schools.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—This year the Board, with the view of widening the advantages of the scholarships, lowered their value to £10, with an additional £20 to pupils who, living beyond the reach of a high school, are compelled to reside away from their homes. The alteration, which has been approved by the Minister, has enabled the Board to grant, on the results of the November examination, nineteen scholarships, ten of them being tenable for two years, and nine for one year.

The Board is pleased to report that those pupils who have hitherto succeeded in obtaining scholarships are doing well in their several callings.

PUPIL-TEACHERS.—At the close of the year sixty-four pupil-teachers were engaged in the Board schools. The Inspector reports upon the generally satisfactory character of the work done by the pupil-teachers in their annual examination, and, as the training college scholarships which were formally placed at the Board's disposal have been withdrawn, it is hoped that funds will be available next year to grant special prizes to those among the pupil-teachers who distinguish themselves in the examination. The sum of £358 6s. 8d. was paid last year for the instruction of the pupil-teachers.

SEWING.—The sewing examination of all the schools continues to be carried out by a committee of ladies, who meet at Napier in November each year, and examine the specimens sent from the different schools. The examination took place on the 10th November and two following days. Thirty-three schools sent in specimens of work for examination. The specimens were classed according to standards as follows: Standard I., 318; Standard II., 288; Standard III., 259; Standard IV., 155; Standard V., 104; Standard VI., 30: total, 1,154. The Board desires to express its appreciation of the services rendered by the examiners, more especially those who have continued to examine since the inauguration of the scheme. The reports of the examiners will be found appended [not reprinted], and the Board ventures to hope that the valuable suggestions and recommendations they contain will receive due consideration from the Government.

The prizes which are annually offered for competition by Captain Russell, for the best seating and patching a well-worn pair of trousers, the best-made nightshirt, and the best darning of a pair of well-worn worsted stockings, are keenly competed for each year. The awards will be found among the results of the sewing examination.

EVENING CLASSES.—Special attention has been called by the Inspector to the desirability of establishing evening classes where pupils who leave school before completing their standard course should be compelled to attend until the Sixth Standard has been reached, and where those who have passed the standards could carry on the preparation of some technical subject. The results of such a scheme would no doubt be valuable, but the cost is beyond the means of the Board to carry out. The advanced classes in connection with the Napier Athenæum, as referred to in a former report, have been carried on with fair success, but the small fees are insufficient to recoup the teachers, and it is probable that they will shortly be discontinued.

A teachers' Saturday class has been formed in Napier for the preparation of teachers in the subjects required for a pass in Classes D and E of the Government regulations. About a dozen teachers have availed themselves of the opportunities offered, and it is expected that the scope of the class will be widened during the current year.

COMMITTEES.—The Board again desires to express its appreciation of the good work which is being done by the School Committees in their respective districts. The annual balance-sheets of the Committees show that a comparatively large sum of money was provided by them for school-building and improvements during the year, in addition to the moneys paid to teachers in districts where the schools are subsidised by the Board.

INCOME AND EXPENDITURE.—The whole income for the year received by the Board, including building grant, was £20,922 17s. 3d. Of this amount, £17,345 7s. 2d. was School Fund, provided for the ordinary work of carrying on the schools and for inspection, and £3,577 10s. 1d. was Building Fund. The School Fund was augmented by a balance in hand from the previous year of £1,222 3s. 7d., making a total of £18,567 10s. 9d. available. The expenditure shows that the cost of maintenance of the schools, including salaries of Board's officers, salaries of teachers, grants to School Committees for cleaning, firing, &c., bonuses to teachers, house allowances, instruction of pupil-teachers, and inspection, amounted to £16,834 7s. 5d., leaving available a balance of £1,733 3s. 4d., out of which the sum of £271 18s. 1d. was voted in aid of the Building Fund, leaving a balance in hand to credit of the School Fund of £1,461 1s. 3d. The Building Fund for the year was as follows:—Income: General Government grant, £3,207 12s.; special grants, £369 18s. 1d.: total, £3,577 10s. 1d. Expenditure: On buildings, sites, plans, &c., £4,272 6s. 9d., which, added to £1,704 7s. 7d., the debit balance of last year, leaves a debit balance at the close of the year of £2,399 4s. 3d.

From these statements it will appear that the ordinary expenditure was considerably within the ordinary income after providing for all necessary cost of maintenance.

The Board has endeavoured to estimate how far the ordinary income for next year, calculated on the changes determined on by the Legislature, will provide for the necessary expenditure, with the following result:—

	INCOME.	£	s.	d.
(a.) Strict average attendance, December quarter, 4,251, at £3 15s. capitation	15,941	5	0
(b.) Scholarship grant, at 1s. 6d. per head	318	16	0
(c.) Inspection subsidy	300	0	0
Total income School Fund	£16,560	1	0

COMPARATIVE TABLE of AVERAGE SALARIES paid to SOLE and HEAD TEACHERS as for the Quarter ending 31st December, 1886, as shown in the Minister's Report for 1887.

School having Average Attendance of	Grey.	Auckland.	Wellington.	Hawke's Bay.	North Canterbury.	Otago.
	£	£	£	£	£	£
15 to 30	101	103	130	90	129	124
31 to 50	145	136	168	145	142	167
51 to 80	155	170	206	166	173	200
150 to 200	220	216	240	236	265	258
300 to 500	...	...	360	...	324	352
450 to 500	320	338	...	384	...	...

The salaries for this district as shown in the above table were reduced by 10 per cent. in June of last year, and have since been subjected to a further reduction of fully 10 per cent., and in a few cases 20 to 30 per cent., to meet the reduction of revenue caused by diminution of capitation grant, &c.

Comparing other items of expenditure, a similar discrepancy will be found to exist; and the reduction of the capitation grant, while compelling this Board to discontinue altogether giving grants to Committees for incidental expenditure, still allows other Boards to give what may be called liberal grants for that purpose.

I may venture to assert that, if different scales of salaries for various parts of the colony should be allowed to exist at all, the difference should be decidedly in favour of this district, seeing that almost every necessity of life has to be procured from outside its boundaries.

There is no doubt, however, that our teachers would be quite satisfied if placed on an equal footing with other parts of the colony. Our teachers have to submit to the same examination and to work under the same regulations as those in other districts, and they may be excused for regarding a system which permits the existence of such glaring inequalities as being radically bad.

On Building Account the Board received during the year, from all sources, the sum of £1,199 17s. 1d., and expended £1,286 17s. 6d., having a debit balance at the end of the year of £87 0s. 5d. A new building was erected at Dobson, the building, furniture, &c., costing altogether £454 0s. 9d., more than a third of the Board's revenue for the year. The building of an additional room at the Greymouth School, with furniture and repairs, cost £345 1s. 6d. The balance of £487 15s. 3d. was distributed amongst eleven schools, and seven schools received no money for building purposes. At the end of the year fully £2,000 was required to meet the necessities of the district. Several school-buildings, including that at Greymouth, need painting badly, and unless this be soon attended to a very much larger expenditure will be necessary in the future. Hatter's, Dobson, Cobden, Greymouth, and Dunganville feel much the want of more floor-space. A teacher's house is required at Kynnersley, Maori Gully, Taylorville, Dobson, and Cobden. After the statement made as to the teachers' salaries, it is hardly necessary to say that the Board can devote no portion of its ordinary capitation grant to repairing, painting, or any work whatever connected with the preservation of school-buildings. The limited income of the Board prevents any allowance being made to teachers who are not provided with a residence. These teachers are therefore at a disadvantage compared with those for whom residences are provided.

The Board feels it to be its duty to direct your notice to the fact that the neglect of necessary repairs to school-buildings at the present time will probably lead to the necessity for much greater expense in the future; and that therefore the doling-out to the Board of an entirely insufficient grant cannot be considered true economy. If the Government cannot possibly provide the necessary funds, it would be better if legal power were given to the Boards to raise money for the purpose.

The Board offered two scholarships for competition at the beginning of the year—one for Class A, scholars not over fifteen years of age on the last day of December preceding the examination; and one for Class D, scholars not over sixteen years of age at the same date; the value of each to be £50 per annum, and to be tenable for two years. For Class A eleven presented themselves for examination, and for Class D also eleven. The scholarship for Class A was taken with 826 marks out of 1,045, and that for Class D with 718 out of a possible 1,060, or 79 and 67 per cent. respectively. Both scholars are attending the Dunedin High School.

Considering the very small grants the Board is able to make to Committees, the latter deserve credit for the manner in which they have administered the affairs of the various districts, and for the unabated interest they display in educational matters.

I have, &c.,

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

RICHARD NANCARROW, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

<i>Receipts.</i>			<i>Expenditure.</i>		
	£	s. d.		£	s. d.
To Balance at beginning of year—			By Office staff—Salaries	200	0 0
On Building Account	85	1 8	Clerical assistance	41	6 3
On General Account	37	3 6	Departmental contingencies	250	6 9
Government grant for buildings	1,014	15 5	Inspector's salary	100	0 0
Other receipts for buildings—			Inspector's travelling expenses	46	18 6
Sale of stable and section	92	0 0	Examination of pupil-teachers	8	3 6
Refund	8	0 0	Teachers' salaries and allowances (in-		
Sale of building, Wallsend	15	0 0	cluding rent, bonus, &c.)	4,424	17 4
Government statutory capitation	4,381	17 6	Incidental expenses of schools	323	4 4
Special capitation	202	1 0	Scholarships—		
Scholarship grant	85	1 0	Paid to scholars	75	0 0
Inspection subsidy	125	0 0	Examination expenses	4	3 0
Payments by School Commissioners	50	11 0	School-buildings—		
District High School fees	37	10 0	New buildings	479	1 0
School books	99	17 1	Improvements of buildings	422	9 5
Greymouth High School Board	30	0 0	Furniture and appliances	267	12 0
Refunds	28	6 8	Plans, supervision, and fees	117	15 1
Balance at end of year—			School requisites	91	9 7
On Building Account	87	0 5	Interest	7	18 6
On General Account	499	0 0	Return deposit to adjust account	18	0 0
	<u>£6,878</u>	<u>5 3</u>		<u>£6,878</u>	<u>5 3</u>

RICHARD NANCARROW, Chairman.
E. T. ROBINSON, Secretary.

I hereby certify that I have examined the above statement, and, having compared it with cash-books, vouchers, bank pass-book, and other documents, find the same to be correct.—E. F. RICH, Auditor. 3rd February, 1888.

WESTLAND.

SIR,—

Hokitika, 1st March, 1888.

In accordance with section 102 of "The Education Act, 1877," I have the honour to transmit the report of the Education Board of the District of Westland for the year ending on the 31st December, 1887.

At the beginning of the year the Board consisted of the following persons: Messrs. McLean W. Jack, Charles Rose, Richard John Seddon, elected by the local Committees; and Messrs. Joseph Grimmond, John McWhirter, and Henry Richardson Rae, nominated by the Government. By "The Westland and Grey Education Boards Act Continuance Act, 1887," the number of members to be nominated was increased to four; and Mr. Gerhard Mueller was selected by the Government to make up the number. This appointment was regarded by the Board as a most judicious one, as Mr. Mueller has taken an active part in educational affairs from the earliest settlement of the district. The Board held seventeen meetings during the year—twelve ordinary and five special meetings. The average attendance of members at the meetings was four. The following is the individual attendance: Mr. Grimmond, 10 meetings; Mr. Jack, 15; Mr. McWhirter, 11; Mr. Mueller (appointed in July), 7; Mr. Rae, 9; Mr. Rose, 12; and Mr. Seddon, 8. Messrs. Grimmond and Seddon were absent for some months, attending the meetings of Parliament, and received leave of absence from the Board.

PUBLIC SCHOOLS.—There are now twenty-four schools in this district, another small aided school having been added to the list since the last report. This school is situated at the Waikukupa River, half-way between Gillespie's and Okarito, and about twelve miles distant from both. At present there are only five children of school-age attending; and the cost to the Board is at the rate of £5 per head per annum. There are now five schools of this kind in the district, having a total average attendance of forty-nine, for which the Board receives, under the present regulations, £3 15s. per head, and pays £5, besides incurring some slight extra expense for inspection, &c. Although this may appear to be a high rate of cost, and is a decided drag upon its very limited resources, the Board has always regarded the outlying settlers as being entitled to quite as much (if not more) consideration as those located in more thickly populated parts of the colony, and has done its utmost to give them some of the benefits which the Act provides. And although it "goes without saying" that the quality of the education that can be provided at such schools is not to be compared with that obtainable at the larger public schools in the district, yet the Board holds the opinion that, if no more than the three Rs be taught, the cost of maintaining them would be fully justified. The late retrenchment however, it is feared, will compel the Board to discontinue the aid at present afforded to the smallest of these schools, and thus condemn the unfortunate children of the pioneers of the country to grow up in hopeless ignorance.

TEACHERS.—There are now sixty-three teachers (including pupil-teachers and monitors) in the Board's employ, classified at the end of the year as follows:—

A. *Certificated Teachers.*—In charge of schools: Males, 10; females, 1: total, 11. Assistants: Males, 3; females, 7: total, 10.

B. *Uncertificated.*—In charge of schools: Males, 6; females, 7: total, 13. Assistants: Males, 0; females, 3: total, 3.

C. *Pupil-teachers.*—1st class: Males, 1; females, 4: total, 5. 2nd class: Males, 2; females, 1: total, 3. 3rd class: Males, 3; females, 5: total, 8. 4th class: Males, 1; females, 1: total, 2.

D. *Monitors.*—Males, 2; females, 6: total, 8.

At the recent teachers' examination four of the uncertificated teachers and one pupil-teacher were successful, so that there are now twenty-five certificated and thirteen uncertificated teachers. There are also three teachers of needlework.

BUILDINGS.—The new school at Hokitika was completed, and formally opened at the Queen's Jubilee celebration, when it was named "the Victoria School." The building is in every way a credit to the town, and the Board desires to express its thanks to the late and the present Ministers of Education for their wise liberality in replacing a perishable building with so substantial and commodious a structure. The Board has also erected a caretaker's cottage at the Hokitika School. A new school has been completed at Bruce Bay. A teacher's residence has been built at Stafford, and another at Gillespie's. Repairs that were absolutely necessary have been effected at several schools, but the rapid decay of timber in the moist climate of Westland causes constantly-increasing demands upon the Board's funds to preserve the buildings in anything like habitable condition.

Residences are urgently needed at several schools in the district, and until they are provided the Board must continue to pay the teachers an allowance for rent, the amount of which represents the interest of a sum of money quite sufficient to erect suitable buildings.

STAFFS, SALARIES, AND COMMITTEE ALLOWANCES.—The amended scale of staffs, salaries, and Committee allowances has been found to work well, and has given general satisfaction. The allotment of teachers to the several large schools, though considerably less liberal than those of many other education districts, has not in any way detrimentally affected the results, and the extra work thrown upon the teachers has been zealously and cheerfully performed. The salaries paid by the Board to its teachers, when the cost of living in Westland is taken into consideration, are much below those paid by the majority of Education Boards in the colony. The allowances to School Committees are also on a very moderate scale.

The balance-sheet attached to this report shows that the Board's expenditure has been kept within its income, and it is much to be deplored that the recent decision of Parliament will so injuriously affect the Board's financial position as to make it impossible to carry on the present satisfactory arrangements. Relying, however, on the promise made by the Hon. the Minister of Education when the question was before Parliament, the Board trusts that in an exceptional case like that of Westland such concessions will be granted as will prevent any of the Board's country or small schools being closed. The following statement shows how the decision of Parliament affects the district :—

TABLE showing EFFECT of RECENT REDUCTIONS in PAYMENTS to BOARD for the Year now current, supposing the Attendance to remain the same.

—	Attendance.	1887.			1888.		
		£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Quarter ending the 31st December, 1886,—							
Statutory capitation on working average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,446	1,355	12	6	...		
Statutory capitation on strict average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,393	...			1,305	18	9
Quarter ending the 31st March, 1887,—							
Statutory capitation on working average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,562	1,464	7	6	...		
Statutory capitation on strict average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,532	...			1,436	5	0
Quarter ending the 30th June, 1887,—							
Statutory capitation on working average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,464	1,372	10	0	...		
Statutory capitation on strict average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,314	...			1,231	17	6
Quarter ending the 30th September, 1887,—							
Statutory capitation on working average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,545	1,448	8	9	...		
Statutory capitation of strict average, at 18s. 9d. ...	1,474	...			1,381	17	6
Special capitation paid during 1887 and to be discontinued during 1888 ... ..	...	324	19	0	...		
Balance, showing loss of income ... ..	...	...			609	19	0
Totals ... ..	...	5,965	17	9	5,965	17	9

Unless, therefore, some relief can be afforded, the Board will be compelled, most unwillingly, to close eight of the smallest schools, having an aggregate attendance of ninety-two, and costing the Board in salaries alone £460 per annum. It will thus be seen that, to make the necessary reductions, education in Westland must suffer. The Board's administrative expenses, as shown by the balance-sheet, are down to a minimum. The Inspector and Secretary is already considerably underpaid when the nature of his duties and the work he has to perform are taken into consideration, together with the fact that rents and the cost of living are much higher here than in many other parts of the colony. To attempt any further reduction of teachers' salaries would result in driving the best teachers out of the district and discouraging those that remain, and the Board trusts that such a necessity may not be forced upon it. A small reduction is possible in the allowances to Committees, provided that parents and the public generally come to their assistance by voluntary contributions towards providing fuel, &c., during the winter months.

The Board considers that it is quite within the power of the Minister, in the case of Westland, either to make special capitation grants to schools where the attendance is under fifty pupils, or to pay the capitation grant on the "working" instead of the "strict" average. The concessions asked for are justifiable on the following grounds :—

- (1.) That the Board's limited income prior to the adoption of the retrenchment proposals had

forced the Board to cut down staff salaries, Committees' allowances, and administrative expenses to the lowest limits.

(2.) That, owing to the sparsely-settled condition of the district, and the existence of so many small centres of population, a comparatively large number of small schools must be provided and maintained.

(3.) That the weather in Westland is exceptionally unfavourable to a good attendance. The almost constant downpour of rain that prevails materially reduces the daily attendance, and seriously diminishes the Board's income. The meteorological returns show the rainfall of the West Coast of the Middle Island to be about five times as great as the average of all the other stations in New Zealand. Next, and in addition to the unfavourable climate, the long distances and bad tracks over which many of the children have to travel cause irregularity of attendance, and help to reduce the daily average attendance.

These drawbacks were serious enough when the Board's revenue depended upon the working average—they will be intensified when the strict average attendance is substituted.

PUPIL-TEACHERS.—The number of pupil-teachers as given above is the same as last year. Two requests for the appointment of a pupil-teacher have been made by School Committees; but the Board, apart from financial considerations, is disinclined to add to the number at present employed in this district.

The Board desires to reiterate the opinion already several times expressed in its reports, and largely indorsed by other Boards and educational experts, that the examination and classification of pupil-teachers should be entirely taken in hand by the department.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—There is at the present time only one scholarship held under the Board's regulations, one having expired on the 31st December; whilst, owing to an unfortunate informality, the scholarship competed for in January has not yet been awarded; but, the difficulty having been removed by the Minister of Education, the award will be made before this report is received by the department.

The value of the Board's scholarships is £50 per annum, and they are tenable for two years. In last year's report the Board gave expression to its views on the subject of scholarships generally, and desires to commend those opinions to the consideration of the present Government:—

“Seeing that the funds devoted to the establishment of these scholarships are derived from the taxpayers of the colony as a whole, the Board is of the opinion that the present system of distributing the grant amongst the education districts in proportion to the average daily attendance of scholars not only gives an undue advantage to thickly populated districts, but is also wrong in principle. It is particularly unfair to Westland, and similar districts, inasmuch as the older and wealthier provinces are already possessed of valuable endowments for secondary education, derived from large reserves of the public lands of the colony. It is presumed that the object of devoting public money to the foundation of scholarships is to assist in discovering and developing, for the benefit of the whole community, the best youthful talent in the colony, wherever it may be found; but, under the present management, not only is there no guarantee that these prizes shall fall to the lot of the most deserving youths of the colony, but, as each district has its own scholarship regulations, it is highly probable that the successful candidates in one district may be much inferior in ability to some of the unsuccessful ones in another. It appears to the Board that the expenditure of large sums of money for this purpose can only be justified on the assumption that the greatest possible value obtainable is secured to the State in return, and that, to insure this result, the whole of the amount voted should be applied to the foundation of scholarships open for competition to all scholars attending the public schools of New Zealand, irrespective of locality. If this were done it would be easy, and also very advantageous, to frame regulations so that candidates satisfying certain conditions at these examinations could obtain Civil Service certificates, thus holding out an additional inducement to scholars to present themselves as competitors. Another very useful purpose would be served by thus making the scholarship examinations colonial instead of provincial—viz., the opportunity it would afford of comparing, with some approach to accuracy, the relative proficiency of the scholars in the several education districts.”

I have, &c.,

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

RICHARD JOHN SEDDON, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

<i>Receipts.</i>		£	s.	d.	<i>Expenditure.</i>		£	s.	d.
To Balance at beginning of year—					By Office staff—Salaries..	..	125	0	0
On Building Account ..	..	189	14	2	Clerical assistance ..	..	22	0	0
On General Account ..	..	208	16	1	Departmental contingencies ..	..	166	16	6
On Petty Cash Account ..	..	1	12	6	Inspector's salary ..	..	175	0	0
Government grant for buildings ..	..	813	8	10	Inspector's travelling expenses ..	..	77	15	0
Supplementary grant for buildings ..	..	158	5	3	Examination of pupil-teachers ..	..	4	0	0
Government payments on account of					Teachers' salaries and allowances (in-				
Hokitika School ..	..	3,903	15	8	cluding rent, bonus, &c.) ..	..	5,057	14	4
Government statutory capitation ..	..	5,640	18	9	Incidental expenses of schools ..	..	414	14	5
Special capitation ..	..	324	19	0	Scholarships—				
Scholarship grant ..	..	106	10	0	Paid to scholars ..	..	125	0	0
Inspection subsidy ..	..	175	0	0	Examination expenses ..	..	12	12	0
Carried forward ..	..	£11,523	0	3	Carried forward ..	..	£6,180	12	3

GENERAL STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE—*continued.*

<i>Receipts—continued.</i>			<i>Expenditure—continued.</i>		
	£	s. d.		£	s. d.
Brought forward ..	11,523	0 3	Brought forward ..	6,180	12 3
To Subscriptions for school libraries ..	50	0 0	By School-buildings—		
Book sales	62	6 6	New buildings	3,584	18 4
Deposits	35	0 0	Improvements of buildings ..	311	9 1
Donations for penny-dinner fund ..	0	19 5	Furniture and appliances ..	495	16 0
			Sites	65	18 1
			Plans, supervision, and fees ..	162	1 0
			School requisites	130	5 9
			Rent of buildings (Hokitika School) ..	84	17 6
			Deposits returned	38	0 0
			Advertising tenders	2	3 6
			Interest	0	16 0
			Credit balance at end of year—		
			On Building Account	311	5 4
			On General Account	300	18 1
			On Petty Cash Account	2	5 3
	<u>£11,671</u>	<u>6 2</u>		<u>£11,671</u>	<u>6 2</u>

RICHARD JOHN SEDDON, Chairman.
JOHN SMITH, Secretary.

I hereby certify that I have examined the above statement, and, having compared it with the cash-books, ledgers, bank pass-books, vouchers, and other documents, find it correct.—E. F. RICH, Auditor. Hokitika, 16th February, 1888.

NORTH CANTERBURY.

GENERAL STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

<i>Receipts.</i>			<i>Expenditure.</i>		
	£	s. d.		£	s. d.
To Balance at beginning of year—			By Office staff—Salaries ..	1,060	0 0
On Building Account	401	5 10	Departmental contingencies ..	356	18 7
On General Account	9,701	16 1	Inspectors' salaries	1,488	9 5
Government grant for buildings ..	8,349	5 0	Inspectors' travelling expenses ..	351	2 2
Other receipts for buildings—			Examination of pupil-teachers ..	182	10 1
Government grant for rebuilding			Teachers' salaries and allowances (in-		
master's house at Brookside, de-			cluding rent, bonus, &c.) ..	50,991	16 6
stroyed by fire	345	0 0	Incidental expenses of schools ..	6,901	14 10
Contractors' deposits	127	18 0	Training of teachers	2,540	13 4
Government statutory capitation ..	47,233	7 6	Scholarships—		
Special capitation	2,928	13 5	Paid to scholars	926	13 4
Scholarship grant	922	17 11	Examination expenses and expenses		
Inspection subsidy	500	0 0	attending school	129	19 3
Grant for training of teachers ..	2,000	0 0	School-buildings—		
Payments by School Commissioners ..	11,321	14 9	New buildings	5,464	7 3
Rent of site, Mandeville Plains ..	3	0 0	Improvements of buildings ..	1,730	4 4
Interest	297	10 0	Furniture and appliances ..	962	14 3
Canterbury College, on account of drill			Sites	278	5 2
instruction	35	0 0	Plans, supervision, and fees ..	662	19 5
Rent of gymnasium	27	9 0	Refund of deposits on contracts ..	225	8 0
Balance at end of year—On Building			Drill instruction	399	2 6
Account	100	9 7	School of Art	300	0 0
			Interest on overdraft	1	18 10
			Balance at end of year—On General		
			Account	9,340	9 10
	<u>£84,295</u>	<u>7 1</u>		<u>£84,295</u>	<u>7 1</u>

W. CHRYSTALL, Chairman.
J. V. COLBORNE-VEEL, Secretary.

I have audited this account and have compared the items with the vouchers, and find it correct. The balance at the bank is accurately stated.—J. OLLIVIER, Provincial District Auditor. 7th February, 1888.

SOUTH CANTERBURY.

SIR,—

Education Office, Timaru, 31st March, 1888.

In accordance with clause 102 of "The Education Act, 1877," the Education Board of the District of South Canterbury have the honour to present the following report of its proceedings for the year ending the 31st December, 1887.

BOARD.—At the commencement of the year the Board consisted of the following members: The Rev. George Barclay, the Rev. T. Jasper Smyth, Messrs. Melville Gray, Richard Alfred Barker, John Talbot, Charles J. Foster, LL.D., John Jackson, W. Barker Howell, and S. W. Goldsmith (Chairman). The Rev. T. Jasper Smyth, Richard Alfred Barker, and W. Barker Howell retired in terms of section 15 of the Act. Five candidates were nominated by the School Committees for these vacancies, namely: The Rev. T. Jasper Smyth, R. A. Barker, W. B. Howell, James Bruce, and William Henry Beckett; and the voting resulted in the election of the Rev. T. Jasper Smyth and Messrs. R. A. Barker and W. B. Howell. One extraordinary vacancy also occurred by the resignation of Dr. Charles J. Foster. For this vacancy two candidates were nominated by the School Committees—namely, Mr. Job Brown and Mr. R. H. Pearpoint—and the voting resulted in

the election of Mr. R. H. Pearpoint. At the usual meeting of the Board in the month of April Mr. S. W. Goldsmith was re-elected Chairman. Twelve regular meetings of the Board and one special meeting have been held during the year, on the first Thursday in the month (except January, when it was the third Thursday), the average attending being 7·10. The officers of the Board have been the same as at the end of last year.

NUMBER OF SCHOOLS.—On the 31st December, 1886, there were forty-eight schools in operation. One new school has since been opened (Totara Valley), making the number of schools in operation at the end of 1887 forty-nine in number. Four new districts have been proclaimed—namely, Arundel, Beaconsfield, Fairfield, and North Waitaki. At Beaconsfield the settlers have raised £50 to meet the Board's requirements, and this school will be proceeded with at an early date. In some of the new districts, however, the residents are too poor to contribute for the purpose of erecting school-buildings, seeing that it is as much as they can do to raise the sum required by the Board to supplement the teachers' salaries.

ATTENDANCE.—The forty-nine schools under the control of the Board, and in operation at the end of 1887, are classified in respect of attendance as follows: Under 25 pupils in average attendance, 11; between 25 and 50 pupils, 25; between 50 and 100 pupils, 6; between 100 and 300 pupils, 5; between 300 and 500 pupils, 1; between 500 and 1,000 pupils, 1: total, 49. The number of Maoris and half-caste scholars attending school in this district is: Pure Maoris, 7 boys and 5 girls; 1 half-caste girl living as a member of a native tribe; and 1 half-caste girl living among Europeans. The number of scholars shows a steady increase on the returns of former years, the roll number at the end of the year being 4,584, as against 4,369 at the end of 1886, an increase of 215. The average attendance for the same period was 3,632, as against 3,543 at the end of the preceding year, showing an increase here of 89, or, for the year, 3,598 against 3,415 in 1886. The ratio of average attendance to roll number is about 78 per cent. for the year. A very inclement, rainy season reduced the average attendance in the second and third quarters very considerably; for in the first and last quarters of the year the average attendance was exceedingly good. Whooping-cough and diphtheria have had an untoward influence in checking attendance. The following table shows the attendance in this district since the Board was established. [Not reprinted.]

The balance-sheet, duly certified by the Provincial Auditor, is appended. The Building Account shows an expenditure of £2,123 3s. 9d., against receipts £2,160 ls., leaving a balance of £36 17s. 3d., which sum, however, has been more than pledged, although the vouchers had not been presented for payment at the end of the year. The Maintenance Account shows a balance at the end of the year of £1,712 5s. 4d., from which the sum of £1,285 18s. 7d. must be deducted on account of money received from the School Commissioners, which will be balanced by that amount less in the monthly capitation grant paid by the Treasury for salaries in February, leaving the actual balance as £426 6s. 9d.

AIDED SCHOOLS.—There were twelve aided or subsidised schools at the end of the year, whose average attendance was less than twenty-five. Contributions are required from the residents of these twelve districts, which supplement the sum at the Board's disposal for the payment of the teachers' salaries.

The new regulations with a view to retrenchment in expenditure by the payment of capitation on the strict average cannot but have a very injurious effect on the small country schools. By the Board's regulations a school has never been allowed to be closed in wet or unseasonable weather, provided that any children make their appearance; but this regulation did not interfere with the teacher's salary. Now, under the present *régime*—which seems to offer a premium on dishonesty—the teachers of these small schools are more or less dependent on the elements. In fact, this, as well as taking away the extra 5s., cannot but affect this district very materially. We have a large duty to perform to a sparsely populated and poor district, and have but a few schools which do ought towards contributing to the maintenance of the greater number; and it is hoped that power will be given to Boards or School Committees to raise, in some just and equitable way, whatever sums they may deem themselves deficient in from time to time in order to continue the incidental grants, and keep the schools in proper repair.

BUILDINGS.—During the past year a new school has been built at Totara Valley, on a site purchased from Mr. Dugald Blue, at a somewhat nominal value, and towards which erection the residents liberally contributed nearly half the amount required. Winchester School was burnt to the ground during the month of July, and, after a short suspension, the school, under Miss Bennet, was reopened at the master's house. The school has since been completely rebuilt on a new site of three acres, and reopened, at a cost to the Board of upwards of £400, the Government having contributed £353. Masters' residences have been erected at Albury, Kakahu Bush, and Sutherland's. The schools at Makikihi, Rangitata Station, and Waimataitai have been enlarged, and new additional furniture has been supplied to Waimataitai, Winchester, Geraldine Flat, Waihao, Makikihi, Fairview, and Totara Valley; while a variety of repairs, construction of porches, drainage, and fencing were undertaken at Claremont, Burke's Pass, Fairlie Creek, Gapes Valley, Hook, Hilton, Pareora, Rangitata South, Timaru Main and Side, Temuka, Wai-iti, Waimate, Waitohi Flat Upper, Washdyke, and Waimataitai. A gymnasium was afforded to Pareora and Fairview, and that at Pleasant Point repaired.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—The annual scholarship examination took place in January, the examiners being a committee of gentlemen acting in conjunction with the Board's Inspector. Candidates for the scholarship given by the Waimate High School Board of Governors were examined with those who were competing for the Board scholarships, the total present at the examination being twenty—fourteen juniors and six seniors. On the report of the examiners the following new scholarships were granted: One at £4, three at £8, two at £10, one at £34; all tenable for two years. A scholarship of the value of £12, tenable for one year at the Timaru High School, and open for competition to scholars of the public schools, was also given by the South Canterbury Caledonian Society.

Waimate District High School.

Subject.	Course.	Number of Pupils.	Average Marks p. cent.	Amount of Work done.
English	Second ...	3	32	(1) Grammar (Mason's Outlines); (2) Composition (Nichol's Primer, pages 1-27); (3) Acts I., II., and III. of Henry VIII.
Latin ...	First, Sec. II.	1	75	Abbott's Via Latina, pages 1-83.
	Sec. I.	2	75	Abbott's Via Latina, pages 1-39.
Euclid	Second ...	1	75	Books I. and II., with thirty-three deductions.
	First, Sec. I.	1	30	Book I., with a few deductions.
Algebra	Second ...	2	75	Fractions, equations of the first degree (including simultaneous equations), and problems not involving simultaneous equations.
	First, Sec. I.	1	90	Definitions, brackets, and four simple rules.

Temuka District High School.

Subject.	Course.	Number of Pupils.	Average Marks p. cent.	Amount of Work done.
Latin ...	Matriculation	1	70	Livy, Book II., 34 chapters; Virgil's Æneid, Book V.; Smith's Prose Composition.
	Third ...	2	43	Abbott's Via Latina, 165 pages; Cæsar, Book I.
	Second ...	3	40	Smith's Principia, Book I.
French	First ...	3	59	Abbott's Via Latina, pages 1-83.
	Third ...	2	60	Molière's Le Misanthrope; Grammar; easy passages for translation into French.
Euclid	First ...	2	73	Bué's First French Book.
	Third ...	1	75	Books III. and IV.
	Second ...	4	44	Book I. and II., with twenty-five deductions.
Algebra	First ...	3	40	Book I.
	Third ...	2	88	Quadratic equations, problems, and evolution.
	Second ...	3	6	Fractions, equations of the first degree (including simultaneous equations), and problems not involving the use of simultaneous equations.
	First ...	3	28	Factors, G.C.M., L.C.M., and easy simple equations.

In addition to the class percentages given above, I add a few notes on the quality of the work.

Waimate.

English.—The headmaster had not adhered to the scheme of work as it is laid down in the District and High School Regulations. Nothing was known by the pupils of the history of the English language and literature, and the few marks obtained might have been earned by average scholars of a well-taught Sixth-Standard class.

Latin.—All the papers were very well done.

Euclid.—Of the two girls examined in this subject, the one taking the second course made very good marks; the other taking the first course did very poorly, but it was stated that she had been absent through illness for a considerable part of the session.

Algebra.—The papers of two of the pupils were excellent; the third girl (ill part of the year) made very fair marks.

Temuka.

Latin.—The pupil preparing for matriculation (he has since been successful) gave very good translations of the selected passages, and gained very fair marks for Latin prose composition. Two pupils were examined in the third course, one of whom did well, and the other very badly. The work of the second-course class was fairly well done by one pupil, and poorly by the others. The marks of first-course class ranged from fair to good.

French.—In this subject both classes did well. The highest mark was 81 per cent., and the lowest 57.

Euclid.—In Euclid the quality of the work was uneven. One excellent paper was given in; two were very good, one was fair, two were moderate, and the two remaining were of no value.

Algebra.—In the highest class one paper was excellent and the other very good. In the other classes the work was poorly done by all the pupils, two failing to win a mark.

While I exceedingly regret that there has been so great a falling-off in numbers in Waimate, I must say that the quality of the work in Latin, Euclid, and algebra compares favourably with that of last year; but the papers in English, which has been chosen as a special subject for the first time, do not nearly come up to the high standard reached in the other subjects. In the Temuka

school the quality of the work on the whole is much about the same as last year. There were a few papers of great merit; but the excellence of one or two of the pupils was marred by the mediocrity of some others, and the absolute failure of at least two of the pupils.

The Chairman of the South Canterbury
Board of Education.

I have, &c.,

JAS. GIBSON GOW, M.A.,
Inspector.

OTAGO.

SIR,—

Education Office, 15th March, 1888.

In accordance with section 102 of "The Education Act, 1877," the Board of the Education District of Otago has the honour to submit the following report on the educational affairs of the district for the year 1887.

BOARD.—At the beginning of the year the Board consisted of the following members: Dr. William Brown, Michael Fraer, John F. M. Fraser, Hon. Thomas Dick, John McKenzie, Henry Clark, James Green, Alexander C. Begg, and Dr. Macgregor. Dr. Macgregor and Messrs. Begg and Green were the members who retired in terms of section 15 of the Act. Four candidates were nominated for the vacancies, and the voting resulted in the re-election of Mr. James Green, and the election of Dr. John Hislop and Mr. James Fulton. At the first meeting of the Board in April Dr. Brown was elected Chairman. Dr. Brown and Mr. James Fulton continue to represent the Board on the Board of Governors of the Dunedin Boys' and Girls' High Schools, and Mr. Neil Fleming has been reappointed the Board's representative on the Waitaki High School Board. Mr. James Green was appointed one of the Education Reserves Commissioners in the room of Mr. Alexander C. Begg.

During the year the Board held thirteen meetings. There were twelve meetings of the Finance Committee, and twelve meetings of the Appointments Committee.

NUMBER OF SCHOOLS.—At the end of 1886 there were 181 schools in operation. In the course of the year new schools were opened at Lee Stream, Table Hill, and Round Hill. The school in Stafford Street, Dunedin, and the half-time school which was carried on at Ida Valley, have been closed. The other half-time school (Poolburn) is now conducted as a full-time school. The number of schools in operation at the close of the year was 183, or 185 if the four half-time schools be counted as separate schools.

During the year no new schools were sanctioned, for the Board had no funds available for the erection of buildings, and could obtain from the Government no definite information as to the amount likely to be granted for that purpose. In the course of the year a great number of memorials for the establishment of schools had to be dealt with, but all had to be declined or postponed owing to want of funds. In the outlying parts of the district the demand for school accommodation is greater at the present time than it has been for some years, and it is earnestly hoped that Government will, during the ensuing session of Parliament, make such provision as will enable the Board to meet all urgent claims.

At the request of a number of householders, the old School District of Oamaru has been divided into three, so that each school will have a separate Committee. The Board expects that the change will prove as beneficial in this case as it has done in that of the City of Dunedin.

The following figures show the classification of the schools according to their average attendance (the four half-time schools of Wharekuri and Kurow, Eweburn and Kyeburn, being reckoned as two schools): Under 15 pupils, 6; 15 and under 20 pupils, 11; 20 and under 25 pupils, 22; 25 and under 50 pupils, 59; 50 and under 75 pupils, 30; 75 and under 100 pupils, 13; 100 and under 150 pupils, 11; 150 and under 300 pupils, 12; 300 and under 500 pupils, 9; 500 and upwards, 10: total, 183.

The number of half-time schools (each pair counted as one in the above) was 4, and of aided or subsidised schools 6.

TEACHERS.—At the end of the year there were 511 teachers employed by the Board, classed as follows: Male head teachers, 151; male assistants, 53; male pupil-teachers, 54; female head teachers and mistresses, 108; female assistant teachers, 35; female pupil-teachers, 95; female teachers of sewing, 15: total, 511.

For some years the Board has endeavoured to appoint teachers holding full certificates of competency to all vacant positions, and the few teachers in the service not fully certificated have been encouraged to qualify themselves by passing the requisite examination. At the present time there are in the Board's service fourteen teachers who do not hold full certificates, all of whom have passed the necessary examination for a certificate of Class D or Class E, except in one or, at most, in two subjects. Nearly all the teachers referred to have been some years in the service. They are in charge of small schools far removed from the centres of population, and have few facilities for study. As the schools under their control are satisfactorily conducted, the Board has hitherto allowed them to retain their positions; but, now that the supply of trained and certificated teachers is rather in excess of the demand, it becomes a question if the Board can consistently continue any teacher in the service who does not possess the full qualifications.

SCHOOL ATTENDANCE.—The following is an abstract of the attendance at the public schools of this district from the institution of the Otago education scheme, in the year 1856, to the present time. [Not reprinted.]

The above table shows that there was an increase of only 132 in the number of pupils who attended at all during the year. The increase in the average attendance was 575, and the increase in the number in attendance at the close of the year 425. In Dunedin there was a decrease of 197 in the whole number, while in the average attendance there was an increase of 134. The number in attendance at the close of the year shows an increase of only 59 on that of the preceding year.

The number of Maori and half-caste children attending the schools in this district is shown in the following table:—

	Males.	Females.	Total.
Maoris... ..	5	2	7
Half-castes or other children of mixed race living as members of a Native tribe ...	2	2	4
Half-castes or other children of mixed race living among Europeans ...	34	21	55
Number of schools in which there were Maori or half-caste scholars or those of mixed race ...	...	...	12

AGES OF PUPILS.—The following table shows the number and ages of the pupils that attended the public schools in the district during the last quarters of the years 1882, 1883, 1884, 1885, 1886, and 1887. [Not reprinted.] The most interesting point about this table is the gradual decline in the percentage of pupils between five and seven years of age. In 1882 these formed $21\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. of the whole attendance: they now form only $16\frac{3}{4}$ per cent. of it.

INSPECTION.—With the exception of three new schools opened towards the end of the year, all the schools in the district were examined, and all but one were visited for inspection. The following is an abstract of the work done by the Inspectors during the year:—

Inspector.	Time.	Distance travelled.	Inspection Visits.	Schools examined.*
	Hours.	Miles.		
Mr. Petrie... ..	1,778	3,580	72	69
Mr. Taylor	1,818	3,676	64	77
Mr. Goyen	1,902	4,130	75	70

STANDARDS.—In all, 13,524 pupils were presented for examination in the standards. Of these, 13,115 were present, and 10,492 passed. The number of absentees was 409, or 3 per cent. of those presented. Of the 13,115 examined, 390, or rather less than 3 per cent., were excepted: that is, they were not reckoned as passing or failing, and were left out of account in computing the percentage of failures. The percentage of absentees was somewhat lower than that for last year, and the percentage of exceptions the same. The percentage of passes in standards was 80, being an advance of 3 per cent. on last year's result. The average percentage of class subjects was 58, and the average of additional marks 63.

The following table shows the statistics of examination for the year, with the corresponding figures for last year printed beside them, for ease of comparison. [Not reprinted.] This table shows an advance in the results of Standards II., III., IV., and VI., and a very slight decline in those of Standard V.

Of the 183 schools examined—

13 (= 7 per cent.) had a percentage of failures ranging from ...	0 to 5
23 (= 13 per cent.) " " " " ...	6 to 10
58 (= 32 per cent.) " " " " ...	11 to 20
41 (= 22 per cent.) " " " " ...	21 to 30
30 (= 16 per cent.) " " " " ...	31 to 40
13 (= 7 per cent.) " " " " ...	41 to 50
5 (= 3 per cent.) " " " " ...	51 to 80

A comparison of the above table with the corresponding one in last year's report shows a marked improvement in the efficiency of a considerable number of schools.

The following are the thirteen schools at which the percentage of failures was 5 or less, with the number of pupils presented in each:—

School.	Percentage of Failures.	Number presented.
Gimmerburn	0	33 pupils.
Kakapuaka	0	37 "
Stoneburn	0	17 "
Waitahuna West	0	21 "
Normal	2	680 "
Ahuriri	4	39 "
Kakanui	4	98 "
Stirling	4	168 "
Kuri Bush	5	28 "
Lawrence District High	5	266 "
Lovell's Flat	5	67 "
Macandrew Road	5	656 "
Pukeuri	5	129 "

It is satisfactory to note that schools of every class appear in the above table.

* Thirty-three of the schools in this column are reckoned twice over, as two Inspectors worked together in examining them.

In the following five schools the percentage of failures was above 50 :—

School.	Percentage of Failures.	Number presented.
Tuapeka Flat	56	30 pupils.
Whare Flat	56	21 "
Kyeburn (Lower)	57	24 "
Tuapeka West	61	39 "
Coal Creek	80	32 "

CLASS SUBJECTS.—In class subjects the average percentage was 58.

27 schools had a percentage ranging from	...	...	70 to 83
58 "	"	"	60 to 69
62 "	"	"	50 to 59
36 "	"	"	8 to 49

The following are the seven schools that gained the highest percentage in class subjects : Kuri Bush, 83 per cent. ; Tarras, 78 per cent. ; Kakanui, 77 per cent. ; Lawrence District High, 76 per cent. ; Goodwood, 75 per cent. ; Roxburgh, 75 per cent. ; Te Houka, 75 per cent.

The lowest percentages were gained in the following : Eweburn, 13 per cent. ; Whare Flat, 32 per cent. ; Seacliff, 33 per cent. ; Highcliff, 36 per cent. ; Strath-Taieri, 37 per cent. ; Broad Bay, 38 per cent. ; Kyeburn Diggings, 39 per cent.

ADDITIONAL SUBJECTS.—In additional marks the average was 63 out of an attainable maximum of 120.

35 schools gained marks ranging from	...	...	80 to 97
40 "	"	"	70 to 79
39 "	"	"	60 to 69
69 "	"	"	28 to 59

The following are the nine schools in which the additional marks are highest : Albany Street, 97 ; Anderson's Bay, 93 ; Blue Spur, 91 ; Tapanui, 91 ; Lawrence D. H., 88 ; Lovell's Flat, 88 ; George Street, 87 ; Goodwood, 87 ; Stirling, 87.

The additional marks were lowest at the following : Eweburn, 23 ; Tahora, 23 ; Kyeburn, 27 ; Kyeburn Diggings, 28 ; Whare Flat, 32 ; Adams Flat, 33 ; Saddle Hill, 34 ; Circle Hill, 35 ; St. Bathans, 35.

TRAINING COLLEGE.—The report of the Rector of the Training College is appended. The students in training continue to visit the associated schools for practice in teaching ; and, though the Rector does not express any opinion as to the working of this arrangement, the Board has reason to believe that it has been attended by considerable success.

Towards the end of the year Mr. Earl, the master of the Model School, was promoted to a higher appointment, and the Board, in anticipation of the discontinuance of the vote for training colleges, decided to abolish the Model School for the present. At the same time the Board cannot doubt that the utility and completeness of the technical training given to teachers at the College are seriously marred by this unavoidable change.

The attendance of students during the year was—

	Males.	Females.	Total.
First-year students	8	26	34
Second-year "	15	39	54
Third-year "	3	0	3
Fourth-year "	2	0	2
Total ...	28	65	93

The following is a return of the number of students who entered or left during the year, and of their present employment :—

Students in 1887—	M.	F.	Total.	Left during 1887—	M.	F.	Total.
Remaining from 1886	20	39	59	Teaching in public schools	9	18	27
Admitted in 1887	8	26	34	Awaiting appointment	0	1	1
Left during 1887	12	19	31	On leave, at University	3	0	3
On the books, Dec., 1887	16	46	62				

The total cost of the College for the year was : Salaries, £1,195 ; allowances to students, £1,212 8s. 11d. : total, £2,407 8s. 11d.

About 250 students trained in the College since its establishment are employed at the present time as teachers in the public schools of the colony, many of them outside the Education District of Otago.

PUPIL-TEACHERS.—The annual examination of pupil-teachers was held on the 19th December and following days. As usual, a considerable number of the first-class pupil-teachers took the matriculation examination of the New Zealand University in addition to the examination prescribed by the Board's regulations. The Board is pleased to find that all of these passed the matriculation examination, and they regard the fact as valuable independent evidence of the sound education which the pupil-teachers as a body are receiving.

Fewer of the pupil-teachers failed to pass the annual examination this year than on any previous occasion. This seems due to the fact that the pupil-teachers who have recently entered the service were very much further advanced in scholarship than those who were appointed some years ago. Many of the recent applicants for appointments have passed the matriculation examination of the New Zealand University, and, other things being equal, preference is given by the Board to such candidates.

REPORT OF PRINCIPAL OF TRAINING COLLEGE.

SIR,—

I have the honour to submit my report of the Training College for session 1887.

The following was the attendance at the classes :—First-year students: Males, 8; females, 26. Second-year students: Males, 15; females, 39. Third-year students: Males, 3. Fourth-year students: Males, 2.

Thirty-four students were admitted, and thirty-one left. Of those who left, twenty-seven received appointments, and three continued their studies at the Otago University, but not under Training College supervision. These have done as good work as those who were under supervision; but it would be well to place all our students at the University on the same footing as to reports of attendance and work, and so maintain their connection with the Board until they take up their work as teachers. I may say that most of our students do consult with us as to their course, and report their progress, though not required to do so by the regulations.

No change was made on the College staff during the year. I have to thank all its members for the cordial support and co-operation which enabled us to bring a year's work of exceptional difficulty to a very successful termination.

Seventeen students passed the matriculation examination of the New Zealand University. Twenty completed the examination for D Certificate, and one had a partial success registered, passing in all the subjects except spelling. Twenty completed the examination for E Certificate, and ten had a partial success registered. Two failed to improve their position. Of the three prizes open to all candidates in practical science throughout New Zealand, the second was awarded to Mr. W. G. Don, Miss M. E. Moore was highly commended, and Miss C. D. Robertson and Mr. William Burnside were commended. Of the three prizes in drawing, the second was awarded to Mr. William Burnside.

The students holding University exhibitions have kept terms as required, and Mr. James M. Beattie is reported to have passed the first section of the B.A. degree. Mr. Ross has taken an appointment as teacher. The others are entitled to the exhibitions for another year. They have all done practical work while the University was not in session, and commended themselves to the headmasters of the associated schools under whom they taught.

The Training College students attending the Otago University continue to do good work, and occupy creditable positions in their classes. Many of our students who matriculate cannot afford at once to begin their University course; others can afford but one or two sessions. These, failing to secure appointments to city or suburban schools, readily accept places in the country, with the view, in many cases, of saving money with which to return and complete the preparation for their professional work, and at the same time raise their classification. Of present and past students it is reported by cable from London that, in the examination of 1887, six passed for M.A. degree, five of them qualifying for the New Zealand teacher's A Certificate; that five passed for B.A. degree, qualifying for the B Certificate; and that three passed the first section of the B.A. degree, qualifying for the C Certificate.

Careful attention and a large proportion of time has been given during the session to the practical part of the students' preparation for teaching. The Friday afternoons were devoted to model and criticism lessons to Normal School classes, and the students spent every fifth week teaching in city and suburban schools. The following table shows the schools associated with the College for the practical training of students, the scope they afford for practice in teaching, and the amount of skilled supervision and direction of practice :—

	Average Attendance.	Certificated Teachers.
George Street	797	9
Union Street	620	7
Albany Street	690	6
Normal...	686	7
Normal Model	41	1
Kensington	354	5
Macandrew Road	578	6
Forbury...	412	5
Caversham	636	7
Mornington	500	6
Anderson's Bay	109	2
	5,423	61

During the practice weeks the students were visited by Mr. Chilton, Miss Fitzgerald, and myself, and at the end of each week the headmasters reported in writing on the capacity and work of each student. The relations between the staff of the College and those of the associated schools have been of the most cordial description; the students have been kindly received, every opportunity has been given them of observing the organization, discipline, and methods of the schools, and the headmasters have taken a warm interest in the work, giving to it a large amount of time and care. We are deeply indebted to them for the assistance they and their teachers have given us in this the most important department of our work. The students themselves realise the importance of the practical part of their training, and many of those who have not been pupil-teachers continue in practice after passing the certificate examination and completing the ordinary course of training. At present we have several in practice who are entitled by examination to D Certificate, two who are entitled to B, and two who are entitled to the highest certificate, A.

I have, &c.,

The Secretary, Otago Education Board.

W. S. FITZGERALD, Rector.

REPORT OF ART MASTER.

SIR,—

I have the honour to submit my annual report on the School of Art for the year 1887.

The total number of individual students that received instruction in the school during the year was 403, showing a decrease of 26 since my last report. This total includes 119 teachers and pupil-teachers, 79 students in training, 61 students who attended the day classes, and 144 students who attended the evening classes.

The classes for teachers and pupil-teachers were open every evening, except Fridays, from 5.45 to 6.45, and those for the students in training every day, except Fridays, from 11 to 12, the course of instruction being freehand drawing, model drawing, practical geometry, and perspective. The students in training devoted one hour every week to drawing exercises on the blackboard, in every case making rapid and satisfactory progress.

At the pupil-teachers' annual examination, 28 passed in freehand drawing, 25 passed in model drawing, 21 in practical geometry, and 20 in perspective. At the examination for teachers' certificates, 54 passed in freehand drawing, 51 in model drawing, 38 in practical geometry, and 9 in perspective. Most of the candidates who went up for examination had passed in perspective at the previous examination, and therefore did not take this paper up. Of the three prizes offered by the Government for the best drawing done at the teachers' examination, the second (£3) has been awarded to one of our students.

The day classes were open every day from 8 a.m. to 4 p.m. for the study of elementary and advanced drawing, painting, modelling, &c. The drawings by the advanced students of the figure from the antique and from the life, and their studies of flowers and foliage from nature, were especially good, and in advance of last year's work. The evening classes were open as usual every evening from 7 to 9, except Saturdays, the arrangement of the classes being the same as previously reported. I may mention here that one of our students gained the medal offered by the Otago Art Society for the best drawing of the figure from the antique. Several of the ex-pupils continue to make satisfactory progress. At the recent examination of the Science and Art Department one obtained a prize for drawing the figure from the antique, and five others passed the second-grade examination. One of our best students, who has lately settled in Sydney, has been appointed assistant master in the Sydney School of Art.

The Otago Boys' and Girls' High Schools were attended as usual. The progress made by the various classes has been satisfactory. The course of instruction was as follows:—Boys' School: Freehand drawing, model drawing, and drawing from the cast; practical geometry and projection; mechanical and architectural details, drawn to scale. Girls' School: Freehand drawing, model drawing, practical geometry and perspective, drawing and shading from the cast. The Otago Art Society now offer four medals—two to the Boys' High School and two to the Girls' High School—to be competed for annually. This should have a beneficial effect, and cause a healthy rivalry amongst the pupils.

As I look upon the annual exhibition as a part of my report, I may mention that the collection of works exhibited at the close of the year included freehand outline and model drawings, mechanical and architectural drawings, crayon drawings from copies and from the cast, models in plaster; paintings in oil and watercolours from copies, from nature, and from the living model. In point of number and excellence the collection surpassed any previous display of the students' works. The exhibition was largely attended, and was highly spoken of by the Press.

I have, &c.,

The Secretary, Otago Education Board.

DAVID C. HUTTON, Art Master.

REPORT ON SCHOLARSHIP EXAMINATION, 1887.

SIR,—

We beg to submit our report on the examination for junior and senior scholarships held at the end of December last.

There were forty competitors for the ten senior scholarships, and sixty-eight for the seven junior scholarships. The marks gained by the competitors in each of the subjects are appended hereto. A small number were disqualified through failing to gain 20 per cent. of the marks in one or more subjects. We recommend that the scholarships be awarded to the eleven who stand at the top of the senior list, and to the eight who stand at the top of the junior list. Six of the successful competitors for senior scholarships were formerly holders of junior scholarships. In all, twenty-six of the senior competitors gained more than half the attainable marks. These, through the courtesy of the Board of Governors of the Otago High School, are entitled to free education at the High School in Dunedin.

We have, &c.,

D. PETRIE,	} Inspectors.
WM. TAYLOR,	
P. GOYEN,	

The Secretary, Otago Education Board.

REPORT ON DISTRICT HIGH SCHOOLS.

SIR,—

Education Office, Dunedin, 30th January, 1888.

I have the honour to submit the following report on the district high schools for the year 1887. The following tabular statements show the extra subjects taught, the number of pupils examined, and the amount of work done in each subject:—

12—E. 1.

Palmerston District High School.

Subject.	Class.	Number examined.	Amount of Work done.
English ...	I.	13	Julius Cæsar (Chambers's edition).
Latin ...	I.	4	Princip. Lat., Part II., Book V. of the Roman History; Book XXI. of Livy; and Latin Grammar.
	II.	4	Princip. Lat., Part I.; and Part II., Books I. and II., of the Roman History.
	III.	3	Princip. Lat., Part I., 32 exercises; and the Fables in Part II.
	IV.	3	Princip. Lat., Part I., 24 exercises.
French ...	I.	4	Grammar as in De Jardin, and 265 exercises; Books I., II., and III. of Charles XII.
	II.	3	De Jardin, 204 exercises, and irregular verbs; also to page 198 of the Reader in De Jardin.
	III.	5	De Jardin, 150 exercises.
Geometry ...	I.	4	Books I., II., III., and IV. (Hamblin Smith's); and exercises in Book I.
	II.	3	Books I. and III. (Hamblin Smith's).
	III.	6	Book I. (Hamblin Smith's).
Algebra ...	I.	4	233 pages of Hamblin Smith's Text-book.
	II.	3	To the end of simultaneous equations in Hamblin Smith's Text-book.
	III.	6	113 pages of Hamblin Smith's Text-book; also, simple problems involving fractions.

Port Chalmers District High School.

Subject.	Class.	Number examined.	Amount of Work done.
English ...	I.	11	Merchant of Venice (Royal School Series).
Latin ...	I.	4	Cæsar's Invasion of Britain; Virgil's Æneid, Book I., 600 lines; Latin grammar.
	II.	6	Bennett's Latin Stories (ninety); Latin grammar.
	III.	8	Bennett's Latin Stories (twenty); Latin grammar to end of regular verbs.
French ...	I.	3	Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme, Acts I., II., and III.; and De Jardin, 204 exercises.
	II.	8	De Jardin, 181 exercises, and pages 181-207 of the Reader.
	III.	10	Chardenal, 100 exercises, and reading extracts to end of "Un Duel."
Geometry ...	I.	3	Books I., II., III., and IV.; and 72 exercises on Book I. (Todhunter's).
	II.	5	Books I. and II.; and 45 exercises on Book I. (Todhunter's).
Algebra ...	I.	11	Hamblin Smith's, pages 1-185, including cube root.
	II.	11	Hamblin Smith's, four simple rules; easy equations, excluding problems; H.C.F.; and factors.

Tokomairiro District High School.

Subject.	Class.	Number examined.	Amount of Work done.
English ...	I.	28	Julius Cæsar (Royal School Series).
Latin ...	I.	5	Princip. Lat., Part II., Book III. of the History; Cæsar's Gallic War, Book II.; and Virgil's Æneid, Book II.
	II.	16	Princip. Lat., Part I., 87 pages; and Cæsar's Invasion of Britain (Macmillan's series).
	III.	20	Princip. Lat., Part I., 61 pages.
French ...	I.	1	Macmillan's French Course, Part II., 88 pages; Macmillan's French Reader, Part II., 57 pages.
	II.	1	Macmillan's French Course, Part II., 88 pages; Macmillan's French Reader, Part I., 45 pages.
	III.	15	Macmillan's French Course, Part I.
Algebra ...	I.	7	To harmonical progression.
	II.	25	To simultaneous simple equations (Hamblin's Smith's Text-book).
Geometry ...	I.	7	Books I., II., III., IV., and VI., with exercises on Books I. and II.
	II.	4	Books I. and II., with exercises on Book I.
	III.	20	Book I.
Trigonometry ...	I.	3	Hamblin Smith's Text-book.
	II.	5	Hamblin Smith's Text-book, 12 chapters.
Agriculture ...	I.	16	Examination of chief compounds to be found in manures; analysis of milk and of bone-dust.

Lawrence District High School.

Subject.	Class.	Number examined.	Amount of Work done.
English ...	I.	20	Merchant of Venice (Royal School Series).
	II.	13	Merchant of Venice (Royal School Series).
Latin ...	I.	5	Cæsar, Book I.; Virgil's Æneid, Book V.; Princip. Lat., Part II., Book V. of the History; Dr. Smith's Smaller Latin Grammar.
	II.	5	Princip. Lat., Part II., Books II., III., IV., and V. of the Roman History; Latin grammar.
	III.	11	Princip. Lat., Parts I. and II., Anecdotes and Fables.
French ...	I.	5	Grammar and composition, De Jardin and Charles XII.
	II.	16	Grammar, composition, and reading, De Jardin's Class-book.
	III.	15	De Jardin, 60 exercises.
German ...	I.	4	German Principia, Part I., 48 pages.
Geometry ...	I.	7	Books I., II., III., and IV., and 72 exercises on Book I. (Todhunter's).
	II.	9	Books I. and II., and 33 exercises on Book I. (Todhunter's).
	III.	5	Book I.
	IV.	10	Book I., 22 propositions.
Algebra ...	I.	16	To end of quadratic equations.
	II.	16	To end of fractions.
Trigonometry ...	I.	3	Hamblin Smith's Text-book, 75 pages.

The English, Latin, algebra, and agriculture were examined by myself, and the French, German, geometry, and trigonometry by Mr. Goyen. The following notes show the estimate we have formed of the quality of the work.

Palmerston District High School.

English.—This class read the whole of "Julius Cæsar." The pupils showed a good knowledge of the motives and action, and a very fair knowledge of the language and thoughts, of the play.

Latin.—All the classes made a very good appearance in this subject. The translation of the higher classes was especially good. The questions in accidence and syntax were in general very creditably answered. Composition has received careful attention.

French.—There was only one inferior paper; of the rest, six were excellent, and five good.

Geometry.—The geometry was very well done. Five pupils gained 100 per cent., and six of the rest very high marks.

Algebra.—Two in each of the classes gained full marks in this subject, and most of the others answered very fairly indeed.

Port Chalmers District High School.

English.—This class showed an excellent knowledge of the story, the language, and the text of the extracts read. One of the most difficult passages was paraphrased with great intelligence and taste.

Latin.—In Class I. the translation was good, and the parsing, syntax, and grammar were very fairly known. The translation into Latin was very satisfactory. The pupils of the lower classes showed an excellent acquaintance with the grammar and with the passages read.

French.—Three of the papers were excellent, fifteen good, and the others fair.

Geometry.—All the pupils of Class II. gained full marks, and all those of Class I. 90 per cent. of the marks.

Algebra.—In Class I. two answered all the questions set, and the work as a whole was of very satisfactory quality. In Class II. seven made full marks, and the rest did very fairly indeed.

Tokomairiro District High School.

English.—This class showed, on the whole, a very accurate and minute knowledge of the work read. I should have thought more highly of the paraphrase had there been less condensation of the matter, and fewer omissions of important ideas. The plot and action were well known.

Latin.—The translation of Class I. was not so accurate, and, in a good many cases, not so well rendered as one would expect from the age and the varied training of the pupils. The parsing was fair, and the syntax and composition moderate. In Class II. the translation was well given by a few, and very fairly by most. Accidence and composition were satisfactory, and parsing and syntax moderate. Class III. did not make so good an appearance as the others.

French.—Four pupils passed a very good examination, nine did fairly, and two poorly.

Algebra.—Class I. showed a good knowledge of the work read. They have gone over a great deal of ground in a very thorough way. The pupils of Class II. are well grounded in the more elementary parts of the work read, and fully half the class made a good appearance in the higher parts.

Geometry.—Ten of the pupils gained full marks, and five made not less than 90 per cent.; of the rest, seven did well, seven fairly, and one poorly.

Trigonometry.—Two pupils did well, three fairly, and three poorly.

Agriculture.—The pupils showed a very accurate acquaintance with the matter taught. During a visit to the school I saw the class at work, and was much pleased with what they were doing.

Lawrence District High School.

English.—Class I. made a fair appearance in this subject. The paraphrase was in many cases weak, and a few selected passages of some difficulty were but fairly explained. The story was well known, and the pupils showed an excellent verbal acquaintance with the text. Derivations and meanings of single words were in general well given. In Class II. the answering was all round inferior to that of Class I., and the paraphrase was especially weak.

Latin.—In Classes I. and II. the translation was accurate; but English idiom was not sufficiently observed. The syntax of Class I. was fair, and all the rest of the work of both classes was of very satisfactory quality. In Class III. most of the pupils answered well. Their translation was more correct than that of the more advanced pupils.

French.—The papers in this subject were very well done: only three fell below the level of fair.

German.—The work read was very well known.

Geometry.—Of the pupils, four gained full marks, three made 90 per cent., four did well, seven fairly, and two poorly.

Algebra.—In Class I. one pupil answered all the questions set, three answered well, and the others fairly. The equations arising out of the problems were not in all cases set out with commendable clearness. Five of the pupils of Class II. did well, and the rest fairly.

Trigonometry.—One boy did well, one fairly, and one poorly.

The Secretary, Otago Education Board.

I have, &c.,

D. PETRIE, Inspector.

SOUTHLAND.

SIR,—

Education Office, Invercargill, 23rd March, 1888.

I have the honour, in pursuance of the provisions of "The Education Act, 1877," to submit for your consideration the following report of the proceedings of the Southland Education Board for the year ended the 31st December, 1887.

BOARD.—At the commencement of the year the Board consisted of the following gentlemen: Mr. Thomas M. Macdonald, Chairman; and Messrs. George Lumsden, John Morison, George McLeod, Alfred Baldey, John Turnbull, Donald L. Matheson, James S. Shanks, and George Froggatt. The retiring members for the year were Messrs. A. Baldey, G. McLeod, and J. S. Shanks. To fill the vacancies so caused, the district School Committees nominated seven candidates, and the voting at the election held on the 4th March, 1887, resulted in the return of the two first-named retiring members and Mr. James W. Bain.

BOARD'S MEETINGS.—As in past years, the regular meetings of the Board have been held on the first Friday in each month, with occasional special meetings when found necessary. The Executive Committee, which usually meets two or three times a month, has contributed very largely to the success which has attended the transaction of the business of the Board at its ordinary monthly meetings. During the past year the Board has held twelve ordinary and two special meetings, while the Executive Committee has met thirty-three times. The attendance of members has been uniformly good, the average for meetings of the Board being 8, and for those of the Executive Committee 5.7. The following are the individual attendances made by members during the year:—

Meetings of Board: Mr. Baldey, 14; Mr. Lumsden, 14; Mr. Matheson, 13; Mr. Morison, 13; Mr. Froggatt, 12; Mr. Macdonald, 12; Mr. McLeod, 12; Mr. Turnbull, 11; Mr. Bain (nine months), 8; Mr. Shanks (three months), 3.

Executive Committee: Mr. Lumsden, 32; Mr. Froggatt, 27; Mr. McLeod, 25; Mr. Matheson, 24; Mr. Baldey, 23; Mr. Macdonald, 23; Mr. Bain (nine months), 18; Mr. Morison, 13; Mr. Turnbull, 4; Mr. Shanks (three months), 0.

NUMBER OF SCHOOLS.—This Board's last annual report showed that on the 31st December, 1886, there were ninety-two schools in operation; and, if two half-time schools be reckoned, ninety-three. An increase has taken place during this year, new schools having been opened at Drummond, Balfour, Mossburn, Wendonside, Mandeville, and Mokoreta, the last-named being worked in conjunction with the school previously established at Redan as a half-time school. There are now (31st December, 1887) ninety-eight schools in existence, four of these being half-time schools. The school at Moke Creek was closed in the early part of the year, the decreased attendance rendering it inexpedient to keep it open.

A considerable number of applications for the establishment of new schools are registered on the books of the Board, the final consideration of which has been deferred for various reasons, chief amongst which must be reckoned the insignificant balance standing to the credit of the Board's Building Account.

TEACHING STAFF.—The staff of teachers employed in the various schools under the Board was, at the close of the year 1886, 175. This number has, notwithstanding an increase of five in the number of schools, decreased by three, there being now but 172 teachers of all grades in the Board's service, classified as follows:—

	Male.	Female.	Total.
Principal ...	10	0	10
Head of department ...	0	10	10
Head of school ...	20	0	20
Sole teacher ...	52	14	66
Assistant... ..	7	13	20
Pupil-teacher ...	7	28	35
Sewing teacher ...	0	11	11
	96	76	172

This decrease of teaching-power is accounted for by the fact that the Board found it necessary in the interests of justice and economy to limit the teaching staff in each school strictly in accordance with the terms of its regulations. The engagements of several pupil-teachers and sewing mistresses were terminated in consequence of this resolve.

The Board finds considerable difficulty, owing to the low rate of salary which it can afford to pay, in securing the services of certificated teachers for the numerous small schools which necessity has compelled it to establish within its borders. An earnest desire to extend the benefits of the education system wherever it is practicable to do so has actuated the Board in the past in dealing with applications from remote country districts for the establishment of schools, and has thus necessitated the support of a larger number of aid-requiring schools in proportion to the population than is probably the case in any other education district in the colony. This weakness is, at any rate, not fully counteracted by the number of aid-giving schools under its control; for, with perhaps twenty exceptions, all the schools in the district may be classed as barely self-supporting, while not a few are actually kept in existence by the surplus funds obtained from the few large schools in populous centres.

SCHOOL ATTENDANCE.—As compared with the previous year, the attendance shows an increase. The following table exhibits in a concise form the attendance for 1887, and institutes a comparison with the previous year:—

	Roll Number.	Strict Average.	Working Average.
Quarter ending 31st March, 1887 ...	7,630	5,760	5,923
" 30th June, 1887 ...	7,643	5,675	5,874
" 30th September, 1887 ...	7,625	5,342	5,661
" 31st December, 1887 ...	7,787	6,010	6,119
Aggregate attendance for 1887 ...	30,685	22,787	23,577
Average of four quarters of 1887 ...	7,671·5	5,696·7	5,894·2
Average of four quarters of 1886 ...	7,183·5	5,339·7	5,578·5
Increase ...	488·0	357·0	315·7

The above figures indicate an increase of 488 pupils on the roll, with an increased average of 357 (strict) and 315·7 (working). The percentage of "working average" attendance to the number of pupils on the roll has during this year slightly decreased (being 74·2), as compared with last year. Approximately, only three out of every four pupils on the school roll can be relied on as being in attendance every day, and it is extremely doubtful if this undesirable state of affairs can be remedied, at least so far as this district is concerned. Taking into consideration the scattered nature of the population, the long distances which many of the pupils have to travel, and, during winter at least, the state of the country roads over which such journeys have to be made, it is not surprising to learn that the best efforts of conscientious teachers to attain for the schools under their care a high state of efficiency are often nullified by the baneful effects of irregular attendance. The foregoing remarks apply with special force to this district, where the proportion of town to country schools is so small; indeed, it may be said to apply in a greater or less degree to every school in the education district outside the town of Invercargill.

The institution of the "working" average as a basis on which to calculate payments to Boards by the Government, and to teachers by the Boards, was a measure peculiarly adapted to at least partially remove any injustice which might arise to Boards or teachers through the inclemency of the weather or the occurrence of an epidemic, over neither of which circumstances, it is needless to remark, the Board has any control. An Order in Council issued on the 5th July, 1887, relating to the method of calculating average attendance, provides that a school shall be deemed to be open should *one* child be present before the first half-hour of the ordinary school-time has passed, and, as this contingency in a modified degree is liable to arise in the case of not one but many schools, and not once but many times during a quarter, it is difficult indeed to see why such pecuniary hardship should be inflicted on teachers by the operation of a circumstance which they are powerless to prevent. This Board is further of opinion that such a direct incentive to dishonesty on the part of teachers in registering their school attendance should not exist. This Board therefore regrets exceedingly the proposal to abolish the "working" average, as having a greater tendency to impair the efficiency of the education system, especially as regards country districts, than any other of the proposed changes; and considers that so great an injury should not be inflicted to effect so small a saving. In many sparsely populated localities it would have been quite impossible in the past to secure an attendance large enough to warrant the establishment or continuance of schools, unless by the operation of a "working" average; and in view of the proposed change the Board is of opinion that only by a special effort on the part of the districts concerned will it be possible to carry on many of its existing weak schools.

The compulsory clause of the Act, so far as this district is concerned, is practically inoperative. It is only in thickly populated localities that the clause could be enforced, but, even under such circumstances, the extremely objectionable method by which its operation can be insisted on prevents those in power for the time being incurring the odium of compelling compliance with its provisions.

EXAMINATION OF PUPIL-TEACHERS, AND OF CANDIDATES FOR SCHOLARSHIPS.—The annual examination of pupil-teachers in the active service of the Board, and of young persons anxious to qualify themselves in a literary sense for employment as such, was held on the 28th June and following days. On this occasion 64 examinees were present. Of this number, 32 were at the time employed in the various schools under the Board's control, the remaining 32 being open for appointment to any vacancy that might occur. Of the numbers who thus presented themselves, 27 pupil-

teachers and 21 candidates passed the prescribed examination; the residue failed to satisfy the requirements of the Inspector. The foregoing shows clearly that there is no danger of the supply of pupil-teachers falling short of the Board's requirements, at least for some time to come. Several pupil-teachers, who had completed their term of service as such, were appointed as head teachers in small country schools, and appear to be giving every satisfaction to their respective School Committees.

The annual examination of candidates for scholarships, as prescribed in the regulations, was held at the same time as the pupil-teacher examination, when sixteen competitors presented themselves. After a careful scrutiny of the papers handed in, two scholarships, of the value of £20 each, and tenable for three years, were awarded, and five of similar value but tenable for one year only. In addition to the above, awarded to candidates able to reside at home while attending the secondary schools (Southland High Schools) provided for in the Scholarship Regulations, two scholarships were awarded to country competitors not able so to reside during the currency thereof. These were of the value of £35 each, and tenable for three years. Altogether there are now receiving the benefits of the scholarship scheme in this district ten boys and four girls, who are paid in the aggregate £355 per annum; and, in the case of country holders, a concession of one-third in the amount of fees payable for attendance at the High School. The Board regrets that so few of its country schools sent forward candidates on this occasion.

SCHOOL GLEBES.—In too many instances teachers in charge of schools do not appear to take that interest in maintaining the glebes under their care in that order which the Board and local Committee have a right to expect, and which it would certainly be to their own interest and profit to attend to. In isolated cases, however, a commendable desire to improve the appearance of the residence and its surroundings by cultivating a garden and planting fruit and forest trees is shown. Generally speaking, this only occurs where there is a natural inclination on the part of the teacher to indulge in the healthful recreation necessary to insure success; but, as a rule, the ordinary school glebe is a most uninteresting spectacle, and anything but "a thing of beauty." Did teachers in general recognise more fully how important and beneficial it is to the tone of a school to encourage, by their own example, a taste for the beautiful in Nature, it would be well both for the interests of education and the present and future appearance of the district in which they are located. It is feared, however, that the School Committees are not free from blame in this matter, as, however anxious they may be to see their teachers so employed during their spare hours, it seldom happens that any direct incentive in the way of practical assistance is afforded.

SITES.—The Board desire to acknowledge with pleasure and gratitude the courtesy and readiness with which their repeated requests to set apart suitable school sites, in districts where such have been required, have been complied with by the Waste Lands Boards of Otago and Southland, and also by the School Commissioners of Otago. Nearly every school in the district has a playground and glebe of ample dimensions attached thereto.

BUILDINGS.—During the year the amount expended in the erection of new school-buildings and in the extension of existing ones has not been so great as the sum of last year's expenditure for similar purposes. This was owing not to the fact that applications for such were less numerous, or the necessity for granting such less urgent, but the Board deemed it prudent to exercise great care in husbanding its resources, in view of the uncertainty which prevailed as to the amount of money likely to be appropriated by Parliament for distribution amongst Boards for building purposes. For several months during the year an almost total cessation of building operations took place, no works but those of an urgent nature being undertaken. No other course was open to the Board, in consequence of the delay which took place in allocating the parliamentary grant for school-buildings.

The amount expended in executing new works which were absolutely indispensable was £1,791 3s. 7d. A sum of £361 6s. 2d. also was expended in effecting repairs to buildings and in making grants in aid of various works.

The principal new works taken in hand during the year have been the erection of new schools at Mossburn, Mokoreta, Riverside, Drummond, Longridge, Mabel, and Tokonui; and additions to the school-buildings at Winton, Clifton, West Plains, Edendale, and Longbush, all of which latter were imperatively required owing to the increased average attendance in each of these districts. A much-needed addition was also made to the teacher's residence at Cardrona.

To make provision for meeting the requirements of newly-settled districts with the funds placed at its disposal, and at the same time maintain in efficient repair the Board's property throughout the district, is one of the most difficult problems which the Board has to solve in administering the Act. Numerous applications for new schools, for increased accommodation in existing ones, for grants in aid of other miscellaneous works (all very urgent), were held over for consideration till it was definitely ascertained what would be the Board's share of the parliamentary vote for building purposes. The result will be that, unless a sum equal to or greater than that voted last year is allowed the Board, many of the works enumerated, urgent though they may be, will remain unexecuted. In districts such as this, where, with perhaps half a dozen exceptions, all the buildings are erected of wood, the charge against the Board's Building Fund for maintenance is a large and ever-increasing one.

The amount annually voted by Parliament, which sum the Board or School Committees have no power to augment except by soliciting voluntary contributions from those interested in the welfare of the respective schools, is simply inadequate to meet the charges made against it, and under the present régime the Board's best efforts to cope with the needs of ever-extending settlement and progress cannot but be, in some considerable degree at least, abortive. As shown by a perusal of Return No. 10 [School Fund Account], many School Committees contribute—and that, where circumstances permit, very willingly—towards the cost of repairs to the property under their charge, a sum of £732 having been received throughout this district during the year from donations,

subscriptions, &c. It should be noted, however, that a portion of this amount—probably one-half or more—is the result of a mild form of compulsion exercised by the Board; as, in many instances, grants towards the cost of repairs, erection of sheds, fencing, &c., are made specially on condition that of the amount actually expended one-half shall be raised by the Committee interested. Without the adoption of some such basis of distribution of the funds intrusted to the Board for such purposes it would be quite impossible to satisfy the demands of applicants in this particular.

The Board directs attention to the fact that in six school districts the buildings utilised by the Board for school purposes are not its property, but have been provided by the residents as temporary expedients till the Board is in a position to erect suitable school-buildings. The Board again reports that there are still twenty-seven school districts in which no residences for the use of the teachers have been provided. Rent allowances, aggregating £347 15s. 5d., were paid to the teachers of these schools during the year; and, in view of the proposed reduction in the maintenance grant, it will be next to impossible to provide for a similar outlay in future. The Board's maintenance grant, even under the most economical administration, is scarcely able to bear the legitimate strain imposed upon it, without meeting the cost of rent allowances, the payment of which is rendered necessary on account of the insufficiency of the grant for buildings.

SCHOOL COMMITTEES.—Return No. 10 gives a summarised statement of the income and expenditure of School Committees in this district, and generally the purposes to which such moneys have been appropriated. The Board acknowledges the hearty co-operation of School Committees generally in the efficient administration of the provisions of the Act. Cases in which friction has occurred have been very rare indeed, and even then the matter in dispute has ever been satisfactorily settled, to the mutual benefit of all concerned.

The Committees' abstracts of accounts have this year, with very few exceptions, been carefully and correctly made up, audited, and forwarded to the Board's office with commendable promptitude.

INSPECTION OF SCHOOLS.—In December, 1886, Mr. John Gammell, the Board's Inspector, tendered his resignation of the office held by him since June, 1882. After further consideration, however, and at the request of the Board, Mr. Gammell withdrew his resignation, and accepted twelve months' leave of absence on half-pay, on condition that at the expiration of nine months or earlier he would intimate definitely whether or not he could continue in the service of the Board as its Inspector. In consequence of the foregoing arrangement, the Board resolved to invite applications for the position of Assistant Inspector, it being felt that the work of examination and inspection of so many schools, and in such an extended district, could not well be efficiently conducted by one Inspector. From a large number of applicants the Board unanimously selected Mr. James Hendry, B.A., to fill the vacancy. Mr. Hendry has, since his appointment in March last, prosecuted the work of examining schools throughout the district, with the result indicated in his tabulated returns forwarded to the department, and more specially dealt with in his annual report presented to the Board, of which a copy is herewith enclosed.

In August last Mr. Gammell intimated finally that he could not see his way to return to his duties as the Board's Chief Inspector. The Board thereupon accepted his resignation of the office held by him for so many years, and now desires to place on record its high sense of the invariable faithfulness, ability, and zeal with which he discharged his onerous duties, and its regret that circumstances should have necessitated his retirement from his position as its Inspector.

FINANCE AND ACCOUNTS.—The Maintenance Fund of the Board for the year consisted of a sum of £20,363 13s. 9d. paid as capitation grant, together with an additional sum of £2,699 5s. received, as this district's share of primary-reserves rents, from the School Commissioners of Otago, forming a total of £23,062 18s. 9d. Out of this sum, £20,029 11s. 3d. was paid to teachers employed by the Board, as salaries, bonuses, rent allowances, &c. The annual vote received for building purposes was £3,448 10s. 5d.

A certified statement of the Board's income and expenditure, as contained in Departmental Returns Nos. 4, 5, and 6, and which furnishes a full and detailed account of the Board's present financial condition, will be forwarded as soon as the Auditor has completed his labours.

The figures contained in the returns referred to show that the Board has a credit balance in favour of both its Maintenance and Building Accounts—to the former of £445 13s. 9d., and to the latter of £1,031 19s. 7d. From the former of these balances must, however, be deducted a sum of £416 8s. 8d. as due to teachers and School Committees on the 31st December, 1887, leaving only an actual balance of £29 5s. 1d. In like manner the credit balance to Building Fund must be reduced by the deduction of a sum of £155 due under contracts, leaving the actual amount to its credit £876 19s. 7d.

If all the urgent works sanctioned by direct or implied promises had been executed by the Board, the foregoing balance to credit of Building Fund could easily have been absorbed, and the vote for the current year considerably anticipated as well.

RETRENCHMENT.—In consequence of the receipt of circulars from the Education Department at the close of the year, announcing the Government's intention of (1) calculating future payments to Boards on the "strict" instead of the "working" average, and (2) of discontinuing payment of the extra capitation grant of 4s. per pupil, it will be the duty of the Board, early in the coming year, to revise its scale of expenditure, with the view of effecting reductions necessary to meet the decreased revenue arising from the proposed changes.

The present rules of the Board which regulate the cost of administering the Education Act throughout the district have been so nicely adjusted as to leave at the end of each recurring year but an insignificant balance to either debit or credit: hence the imperative necessity for an immediate revision of its scale of payments. The action of the Board in this connection will form an important feature in its next annual report.

By order of the Board.

The Hon. the Minister of Education, Wellington.

JOHN NEILL, Secretary.

Expenditure.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	
By Salaries to officers	75	13	6	24	6	6	100	0	0	
Expenses of leasing and advertising	6	13	6	2	4	6	8	18	0	
Expenditure on reserves—										
Surveys	2	0	0	...			2	0	0	
Fencing, &c.	2	0	0	...			2	0	0	
Rates	129	9	11	41	18	5	171	8	4	
Legal expenses (two years)	43	17	6	12	8	7	56	6	1	
Payments to Boards—										
Auckland Education Board	1,095	7	6	}	...		1,150	12	2	
Hawke's Bay Education Board	55	4	8							
Payments towards secondary education—										
Auckland Girls' High School			275	0	0	}	350	0	0
Thames High School ... ..	...			75	0	0			
Deposits refunded	50	8	0	8	2	0	58	10	0	
Credit balance of account at 31st December, 1887	...			...			1,689	2	1
Total expenditure ... ..	...			...			3,588	16	8

Assets.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Balance of cash on 31st December, 1887 ... ..	...			...			1,689	2	1
Arrears of rents for 1885	38	4	10	12	0	0	50	4	10
Arrears of rents for 1886	153	3	8	38	0	0	191	3	8
Arrears of rents for 1887	723	1	5	206	18	9	930	0	2
Total assets	914	9	11	256	18	9	2,860	10	9

Liabilities.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Advertising leases of reserves	4	4	0	1	1	0	5	5	0
Crown grant and tracing	1	12	6	...			1	12	6
Total liabilities	5	16	6	1	1	0	6	17	6

WM. P. MOAT, Chairman.
H. N. GARLAND, Secretary.

Examined and found to be correct.—L. A. DURRIEU, Auditor. 9th February, 1888.

TARANAKI.

SIR,—

New Plymouth, 8th March, 1888.

In reply to your circular of the 10th December, 1887, I have the honour to report that no change has taken place in the constitution of the Board since my last report. The retiring members were re-elected.

There have been twelve ordinary and three special meetings held during the year. Several transfers of leases have been acceded to, and five new leases of town sections have been granted—three at Patea for seven years, one at Manaia for seven years, and one at Manaia for ten years.

Under the perpetual leasing system twelve leases have been granted, comprising 1,411 acres 3 roods 20 perches: 1,304 acres 3 roods 7 perches were for primary education and 107 acres 13 perches for secondary education.

A general statement of the receipts and expenditure is appended to this report.

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

I have, &c.,

T. KING, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 188

Receipts.

	Primary Education Reserves.	Secondary Education Reserves.	Total.
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
To Balance on 1st January, 1887 ...	...	...	20 6 2
Balance of Land Fund ...	...	...	559 8 2
Rents of reserves ...	813 2 10	234 4 6	1,047 7 4
Transfer fees ...	2 0 0	1 0 0	3 0 0
Leases ...	9 0 0	...	9 0 0
Interest on Land Fund ...	14 15 9	12 6 3	27 2 0
Deposit Account ...	74 15 7	7 7 0	82 2 7
Balance ...	...	...	1 19 4
Total receipts ...	...	...	1,750 5 7

Expenditure.

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
By Salaries and allowances to officers ...	76 1 3	26 5 4	102 6 7
Printing and stationery ...	3 5 8	...	3 5 8
Expenses of leasing—			
Auctioneer's commission ...	0 13 6	...	61 11 3
Advertising ...	41 3 7	0 14 2	
Compensation ...	10 0 0	...	
Leases ...	9 0 0	...	
Expenditure on reserves—			
Rates ...	100 14 5	2 10 9	147 11 5
Earthwork and clearing thistles ...	10 0 0	1 1 0	
Grubbing furze ...	5 5 0	...	
Surveying ...	...	28 0 3	
Insurance of house ...	0 18 9	...	1 6 9
Repairs to house ...	0 8 0	...	...
Legal expenses ...	46 1 11	...	46 1 11
Taranaki Education Board ...	409 12 0	...	409 12 0
Wanganui Education Board ...	170 8 0	...	170 8 0
New Plymouth High School ...	...	139 9 3	139 9 3
Balance of Land Fund ...	...	...	586 10 2
Balance of Deposit Account ...	...	...	82 2 7
Total expenditure ...	...	...	1,750 5 7

Assets.

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Cash, Land Fund ...	...	...	584 10 10
Deposits ...	...	...	82 2 7
Certificates of exchange of town sections ...	7 2 7	5 2 5	12 5 0
Arrears of rents ...	834 9 0	177 13 6	1,012 2 6
Total assets ...	841 11 7	182 15 11	1,691 0 11

Liabilities.

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Land Fund	586 10 2
Depositors	82 2 7
Unpaid accounts	23 11 3
Total liabilities	692 4 0

T. KING, Chairman.
W. NORTHCROFT, Secretary.

Examined and passed.—C. RENNELL, Auditor.

WELLINGTON.

SIR,—

Wellington, 9th January, 1888.

On behalf of the School Commissioners for the Wellington Provincial District I have the honour to submit the ninth annual report of their administration of education reserves for this district.

During the past year all the Commissioners vacated office in terms of "The Education Reserves Act 1877 Amendment Act, 1882," but were subsequently reappointed to their several offices. They were—Mr. J. W. A. Marchant, Mr. C. P. Powles, and Mr. Thomas Mason, by the Government; the Hon. John Bryce, by the Wanganui Education Board; and Mr. J. R. Blair, by the Wellington Education Board. Mr. J. R. Blair was re-elected Chairman. On the 7th November the Hon. Mr. Bryce resigned, and Mr. John Ballance was appointed to fill the vacancy.

As anticipated by the Commissioners in their report for the year 1886, rendered under date the 14th February, 1887, the operation of "The Public Bodies' Leaseholds Act, 1886," has been largely beneficial, and has enabled the Commissioners to quit reserves which prior to the passing of the Act had been submitted every year for public tender under the provisions of "The Education Reserves Act, 1877," without commanding a single offer. The Commissioners, although they have reason to be satisfied with the result of the first sales under "The Public Bodies' Leaseholds Act, 1886," believe that as the provisions of the Act become more widely known it will become still more beneficial, and allow them to dispose of a large number of other reserves which are still unlet.

For the most part the education reserves in the Wellington Provincial District are rough, broken, bush lands, inaccessible for want of roads, and not such as to command very great attention from intending settlers. Still, with the liberal provisions under which the Commissioners are now able to offer their reserves, there is hope for the early quitance of the country lands remaining on hand.

The area recently let comprises twenty-eight sections—viz., twenty-seven sections set apart for primary education, and one set apart for secondary education. The primary reserves contain an area of 2,028 acres 1 rood 39 perches, and produce an aggregate annual rental of £170 13s., or an average of 1s. 8d. per acre. The secondary reserve contains 6,975 acres, and produces an annual rental of £29 1s. 3d., being at the rate of 1d. per acre. The rental obtained, although appearing somewhat low, is a fair value considering the nature of the lands; and the letting of these reserves relieves the Commissioners from claims for rates, fencing, &c., which of late have been unusually heavy.

The education reserve at Rangitumau is, as stated, a reserve containing 6,975 acres, and is set apart as a reserve for secondary education. The Commissioners desire to draw your special attention to their remarks on this particular reserve. Every year during their administration the Commissioners have offered this reserve for leasing, but such is the nature and inaccessibility of the land that only on one occasion was any tender received: this was £5 per annum for the whole block, in January, 1879. The Commissioners declined the tender. The Commissioners went out of their way considerably to insure publicity in order to secure the largest number of tenders, until, on the 23rd June, 1887, the Rangitumau Reserve was sold to the highest bidder at auction at the upset rental of 1d. per acre per annum, and thus the Commissioners are quit of a hitherto useless and expensive reserve.

The Commissioners, in administering "The Education Reserves Act, 1877," have at all times recognised that section 21 of this Act creates two distinct trusts—one primary and the other secondary—and they are not empowered by law to divert the funds of one class for the payment of expenses on the other. Unfortunately, this has given rise to a great deal of annoyance and inconvenience, which the Commissioners are compelled to submit to rather than break the law.

The annual income derived from secondary reserves was £18, which in 1880 increased to £24, and last year, by the letting of the Rangitumau Reserve, the income was increased to £53 1s. 3d. The claims for fencing, rates, destruction of rabbits, &c., upon the Rangitumau Reserve have far exceeded the revenue available for the payment of the claims. The Commissioners, however, have never repudiated their liability, but have, on the contrary, always expressed their willingness to pay, and have paid as soon and as far as their funds would permit.

It is to be observed that local bodies deal with the reserves, for rating purposes, as one common lot. Repeated application has been made by the Commissioners for separate demand notes, but this has been as repeatedly refused. The Commissioners, having also exhausted all sources whence they could reasonably expect monetary assistance under circumstances compelled by legislation, but without avail, were forced into the position which they now occupy as defendants in an action in the Supreme Court, with every probability of their secondary reserve in the Rangitumau Block being sold for non-payment of rates.

The Commissioners cannot allow this opportunity to pass without remarking upon the action taken by the Alfredton Road Board recently, which action has arisen purely through the refusal of the Board to render separate accounts or acknowledge special remittances for liquidation of claims on primary reserves. The Board were frequently apprised of the position of the Commissioners: they were informed, long before they took legal proceedings against the Commissioners—to wit, on 1st August, 1885—that the Commissioners "are quite ready to pay any rates for which they may be liable on primary reserves, but have no funds in hand out of which to pay rates on secondary reserves. If you will send a memorandum of account on all reserves vested in the School Commissioners which are not let, exclusive of the Rangitumau Reserve, the amount will be paid." In addition to this, and before the sale was ordered by the Registrar of the Supreme Court, the rates on the primary reserves included in the judgment, amounting to £2 8s. 9d., were paid by the solicitors to the Commissioners, under their instructions, and received by the Board, as witness an extract from a letter from the Secretary to the Board to the solicitors. The solicitors write, under date 18th May, 1887: "Alfredton Road Board has accepted payment of the rates for the

primary reserves. . . . The Secretary says in his letter to us, 'The general rate on Sections 1, 17, and 181 for the current year, amounting to 3s. 9d., is still unpaid. Please remit.' Sections 37 and 39, Mangaone, are now in Eketahuna District." The balance, 3s. 9d., was remitted by the solicitors in answer to the demand, yet these same reserves were advertised as for sale on the 6th January, 1888.

The Commissioners refrain from expressing an opinion on the action taken by the Alfredton Road Board. It is quite clear that the intention of the Board was to sell the reserves; but the Commissioners, anticipating such intention, instructed their solicitors, on the 18th January, 1887, as follows: "The Commissioners will therefore feel obliged if you will take the matter in hand on their behalf, and they suggest that a cheque for the amount of the rates due upon the primary reserves should be lodged with the Registrar, in order, if possible, to stop the sale of these reserves, or that you should protect the interests of the Commissioners in such manner as may seem to you to be the most befitting;" and, on the appearance of the advertisement announcing the intention to sell, the solicitors, in pursuance of instructions from the Commissioners as above stated, and further special instructions, applied for and obtained an injunction restraining the sale. So, for the present, the reserves remain unsacrificed, while the Commissioners are constrained to make yet one more appeal to the Government for an advance to enable them to liquidate the claims against secondary reserves, and they offer the Government, as security, the net balance of revenue accruing from secondary reserves from year to year until their liability shall be discharged.

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

I have, &c.,

J. R. BLAIR, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

Receipts.

	Primary Education Reserves.			Secondary Education Reserves.			Total.		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
To Credit balance on 1st January, 1887	378	12	11	19	10	1	398	3	0
Arrears of previous years—									
Rents of reserves	338	19	9	9	6	6	348	6	3
Rents written off <i>per contra</i>	68	10	0	...			68	10	0
Receipts of the year 1887—									
Rents of reserves	455	6	7	45	6	0	500	12	7
Rents written off <i>per contra</i>	15	10	0	...			15	10	0
Public Works Department—compensation for land taken for railway purposes	12	0	0	...			12	0	0
Bank exchange on remittances	0	3	6	0	1	6	0	5	0
Total receipts	1,269	2	9	74	4	1	1,343	6	10

Expenditure.

	£ s. d.			£ s. d.			£ s. d.		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Wellington Education Board	455	2	0	...			455	2	0
Wanganui Education Board	244	18	0	...			244	18	0
Salaries of officers	48	3	4	1	16	8	50	0	0
Rates	41	7	10	19	10	0	60	17	10
Survey expenses	6	16	6	...			6	16	6
Plans	5	15	4	...			5	15	4
Travelling expenses	8	18	6	0	6	6	9	5	0
Fencing	100	13	5	...			100	13	5
Auctioneers' commission	11	1	3	2	2	0	13	3	3
Miscellaneous auction expenses	0	19	6	...			0	19	6
Printing, stationery, &c.	20	18	8	0	1	6	21	0	2
Advertising	6	10	6	1	1	0	7	11	6
Postage, telegrams, &c.	4	11	7	0	4	0	4	15	7
Land transfer fees	18	4	10	11	18	2	30	3	0
Law costs	6	2	0	...			6	2	0
Bank exchange	1	6	9	0	5	0	1	11	9
Rents written off	84	0	0	...			84	0	0
Credit balance, 31st December, 1887	203	12	9	36	19	3	240	12	0
Total expenditure	1,269	2	9	74	4	1	1,343	6	10

Assets.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Balance of cash on 31st December, 1887	203	12	9	36	19	3	240	12	0
Arrears of previous years	114	10	9	...	...	...	114	10	9
Arrears of the year 1887... ..	514	9	6	15	4	9	529	14	3
Total assets	832	13	0	52	4	0	884	17	0

Liabilities.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Rates	10	12	6	155	19	7	166	12	1
Law costs ... ..	...	...	...	32	5	0	32	5	0
Total liabilities	10	12	6	188	4	7	198	17	1

NOTE.—The arrears at the present date amount to £292 16s. 3d., having become reduced by £351 8s. 9d.

Wellington, 8th March, 1888.

J. R. BLAIR, Chairman.

W. H. WARREN, Secretary.

HAWKE'S BAY.

SIR,—

Office of the School Commissioners, Napier, 23rd April, 1888.

In compliance with your circular of the 10th December last, I have the honour to forward herewith the report of the School Commissioners for the year ending the 31st December, 1887.

A large number of reserves were submitted to public competition during the year, but only two rural, three suburban, six town, and three village sections were taken up on lease.

Tenders were called for the survey of a block of 5,000 acres in the Tahoraite Survey District, and that of Mr. H. Ellison was accepted at £198. This block has been laid off into seven sections, which will be offered for lease on the 22nd proximo.

It was decided during the year that, in lieu of ordinary meetings taking place on the first Monday in each alternate month, such meetings should be held when the Chairman or any two Commissioners deem it advisable.

Mr. Horace Baker retired during the year from office as a Commissioner, and consequently as Chairman, and I was appointed in his stead to the offices mentioned.

Enclosed is a copy of the statement of receipts and expenditure, &c., for the year, which has been submitted to the Controller and Auditor-General.

The Hon. the Minister of Education, Wellington.

I have, &c.,

G. W. WILLIAMS, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

Receipts.

	Primary Education Reserves.	Secondary Education Reserves.	Total.						
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
To Balances on 1st January, 1887	674	13	6	93	6	1	767	19	7
Arrears of revenue for previous years, rents, and other receipts	203	12	10	36	18	6	240	11	4
Rents, &c., of reserves for current year... ..	1,833	18	8	215	3	1	2,049	1	9
Other receipts from reserves—									
Sale of timber	31	0	0	...	...	...	31	0	0
Interest on fixed deposits	30	7	2	...	...	...	30	7	2
Total receipts	2,773	12	2	345	7	8	3,118	19	10

Expenditure.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Salaries and allowances to officers	89	5	7	10	14	5	100	0	0
Printing, stationery, &c.	4	6	3	0	10	3	4	16	6
Expenses of leasing—									
Auctioneer's commission ... ..	...	...	...	2	2	0	2	2	0
Advertising, &c.	17	5	11	4	10	1	21	16	0
Expenditure on reserves—surveying ... ..	...	...	...	150	8	0	150	8	0
Rates to local bodies, &c.	6	17	5	0	2	5	6	19	10
Legal expenses	10	17	8	4	11	2	15	8	10
Payments to Hawke's Bay Education Board ...	2,050	0	0	...	...	...	2,050	0	0
Payments towards secondary education, Napier High School	...	...	...	120	0	0	120	0	0
Credit balances on 31st December, 1887 ...	594	19	4	52	9	4	647	8	8
Total expenditure...	2,773	12	2	345	7	8	3,118	19	10

Assets.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Balance of cash on 31st December, 1887	594	19	4	52	9	4	647	8	8
Arrears due on 31st December, 1887—									
Years prior to 1886	3	7	6	...	...	...	3	7	6
Year 1886	21	15	0	25	2	6	46	17	6
Year 1887	363	18	1	26	19	6	390	17	7
Total assets	983	19	11	104	11	4	1,088	11	3

Liabilities.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Expenses of leasing—auctioneer's commission	1	1	0
Expenditure on reserves, surveying, &c.	49	15	0
Legal expenses	1	11	6
Rates to local bodies	33	2	3
Awaiting appropriation in purchase of land	506	6	0
Accrued for secondary education	52	9	4
Total liabilities	644	5	1

G. W. WILLIAMS, Chairman.
W. PARKER, Jun., Secretary.

MARLBOROUGH.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

Receipts.

	Primary Education Reserves.	Secondary Education Reserves.	Total.						
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
To Balances on 1st January, 1887	25	0	0	...	...	...	25	0	0
Receipts	117	2	6	10	0	0	127	2	6
Total receipts	142	2	6	10	0	0	152	2	6

Expenditure.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Office salaries	18	15	0	6	5	0	25	0	0
Advertising	7	12	6	...	...	...	7	12	6
Rates	2	7	8	...	...	...	2	7	8
Valuations	3	3	0	...	...	...	3	3	0
Payments to Education Boards	66	19	0	3	15	0	70	14	0
Balance of account on 31st December, 1887 ...	43	5	4	...	...	...	43	5	4
Total expenditure	142	2	6	10	0	0	152	2	6

Assets.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Uncollected rents	110	10	0	5	10	0	116	0	0
Total assets	110	10	0	5	10	0	116	0	0

Liabilities.—Nil.

JOHN T. ROBINSON, Secretary.

NELSON.

SIR,—

School Commissioners' Office, Nelson, 14th February, 1888.

I have the honour to forward herewith the statement of Nelson School Commissioners' accounts for the year 1887.

The only matter for report is that "The Public Bodies' Leaseholds Act, 1886," has been brought into operation during 1887, and that, the annual rentals of the unoccupied education reserves having been duly assessed and offered at auction as provided in the Act, the result has been the sale of leases bringing an additional rental of £98 per annum.

I have, &c.,

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

H. C. DANIELL, Secretary.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

Receipts.

	Primary Education Reserves.			Secondary Education Reserves.			Total.		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
To Balance on 1st January, 1887...	209	16	0	187	0	5	396	16	5
Arrears of revenue for previous years—rents, &c.	23	12	3	19	17	6	43	9	9
Revenues—									
Rents for current year	474	18	2	195	7	10	670	6	0
Rents received on leases sold by auction, and dating from 1st January, 1888	58	12	6	24	11	3	83	3	9
Total receipts	766	18	11	426	17	0	1,193	15	11

Expenditure.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Salary of Secretary (five quarters, from 1st October, 1886, to 31st December, 1887)	20	16	8	10	8	4	31	5	0
Printing and stationery	3	1	8	1	10	10	4	12	6
Expenses of leasing—									
Advertising	2	9	2	10	16	7	13	5	9
Plans and stamps	4	0	0	8	5	0	12	5	0
Auctioneer's commission	4	10	4	2	5	2	6	15	6
Legal expenses	0	10	4	...	...	...	0	10	4
Payments to Education Boards—									
Nelson	627	19	4	}	...		728	7	6
Grey	79	12	1						
North Canterbury	20	16	1						
Payments towards secondary education—									
Scholarships, Girls' College ... ..	...	...	...	41	14	0	41	14	0
Governors of Girls' College (subsidy) ... ..	...	...	...	330	0	0	330	0	0
Borough and road rates	2	6	8	1	3	3	3	9	11
Incidentals	0	10	11	0	5	6	0	16	5
Balance on 31st December, 1887	0	5	8	20	8	4	20	14	0
Total expenditure	766	18	11	426	17	0	1,193	15	11

Assets.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Balance of cash, 31st December, 1887	0	5	8	20	8	4	20	14	0
Arrears of rent due—									
For 1885	1	0	0	...			1	0	0
For 1886	49	0	0	3	10	0	52	10	0
For 1887	105	16	6	14	7	6	120	4	0
Total assets	156	2	2	38	5	10	194	8	0

Liabilities.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Scholarship examiners' fees	...			4	4	0	4	4	0
Available for secondary education	...			16	4	4	16	4	4
Available for primary education	0	5	8	...			0	5	8
Total liabilities	0	5	8	20	8	4	20	14	0

ALFRED GREENFIELD, Chairman.

H. C. DANIELL, Secretary.

I hereby certify that I have examined the above accounts, with the several books and vouchers relating thereto, and find the same correct.—G. HODGSON, County Auditor. 23rd January, 1888.

WESTLAND.

SIR,—

Office of School Commissioners, Greymouth, 23rd April, 1888.

I have the honour to forward the following report of the proceedings of the Commissioners during the past year.

“The Kumara Education Reserves Act, 1879,” having virtually taken the administration of the Kumara reserves out of the hands of the Commissioners, the business transacted during the year has been very limited. Though the Commissioners have several times advertised the reserves as open for tenders to lease, very few applications have been received. The only reserve at present let as a whole is that at Kokatahi (1,000 acres), the rent being £4 4s. per annum, and the tenure from year to year.

The principal revenue received during the year came from the Kumara Reserve, through the Warden's Court. The charge for miners' rights having been reduced by the Legislature from £1 to 5s., this revenue has consequently suffered accordingly. The Property-tax Commissioners sitting at Greymouth declared the Commissioners to be not liable to pay the tax for the reserves situated in the Grey District, while the Commissioners sitting at Hokitika refused to allow the appeal on account of the reserves in the Hokitika District. This has led to the anomaly of the Grey reserves being free from county rates, while the Hokitika reserves have been assessed by the Westland County Council. The Commissioners' meagre revenue is quite unable to bear the burden of paying these rates. The Commissioners directed their solicitor to defend an action brought by the Westland County Council for recovery of rates, and succeeded in gaining a nonsuit. The Kumara Borough Council assessed the Kumara Reserve; but, on appeal by the Commissioners to the Assessment Court, the rate was disallowed. The effect of these claims upon the Commissioners has been that the limited revenue of the past year has been frittered away in law expenses, the Commissioners having the unsatisfactory alternative of contesting the claims or seeing their whole revenue appropriated by other public bodies. The Commissioners respectfully request that some means may be devised for remedying this undesirable state of affairs.

A rush having taken place on Reserve 129, Kapitea, the Warden recommended that the reserve be brought under the operation of the Mines Act. This was done; but the revenue from the reserve has been inconsiderable.

I have, &c.,

The Hon. the Minister of Education, Wellington.

JAMES A. BONAR, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

Receipts.

	Primary Education Reserves.			Secondary Education Reserves.			Total.		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
To Credit balances on 1st January, 1887, Secondary									
Purchase Account	...			41	17	8	41	17	8
Receiver of Gold Revenue, Kumara	38	5	0	...			38	5	0
Rent for 1887-88	4	4	0	...			4	4	0
Deposits with applications to purchase sections, Kumara Reserve	7	0	0	2	0	0	9	0	0
Secondary Rent Account, debit balance, 31st December, 1887	...			30	10	5	30	10	5
Total receipts	49	9	0	74	8	1	123	17	1

Expenditure.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Debit balances on 1st January, 1887—									
Rent Account	2	19	10	30	2	5	33	2	3
Secretary—commission	8	8	6	...			8	8	6
Travelling expenses and sundries	6	19	6	...			6	19	6
Advertising... ..	1	12	0	2	8	0	4	0	0
Primary Rent Account, credit balance, 31st December, 1887	29	9	2	...			29	9	2
Secondary Purchase Account, credit balance, 31st December, 1887 ... ..	...			41	17	8	41	17	8*
Total expenditure	49	9	0	74	8	1	123	17	1

* Actual credit balance, as per cash-book and Bank pass-book, £40 16s. 5d.

Assets.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Credit balance, Primary Rent Account	29	9	2	...			29	9	2
Credit balance, Secondary Purchase Account ... ..	...			41	17	8	41	17	8
Arrears of rents	10	0	0	10	0	0	20	0	0
Balance	35	0	2	...			35	0	2
Total assets	74	9	4	51	17	8	126	7	0

Liabilities.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Debit balance, Secondary Rent Account ... ..	...			30	10	5	30	10	5
Primary Account due to Secondary Account	£125	5	9	...			...
Less	29	9	2	95	16	7	95	16	7
Total liabilities ... ..	...			95	16	7	30	10	5

7th April, 1888.

JAS. A. BONAR, Chairman.

I hereby certify that I have examined the above statement, and, having compared the same with cash-book, vouchers, bank pass-book, and other documents, I find it to be correct.—E. F. RICH, Auditor.

CANTERBURY.

THE total area of the primary education estate under lease on the 31st December, 1887, is 45,052 $\frac{1}{4}$ acres, producing an annual rental of £14,893 3s. 10d. There are now only 121 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres of the estate unlet, and this consists of sand-hill and very poor shingly plain, and is comparatively valueless.

The fixed deposit of £100, which matured on the 22nd December, 1887, has been redeposited for one year, it being deemed inexpedient at present to purchase land, for which purpose only is this sum available. The interest, when received, will be credited to the primary estate as revenue.

The statement of accounts for this year shows the expenditure to be much in excess of previous years. This is entirely caused by the cost of the subdivisive survey of several reserves, lately let in small farms, made by the Christchurch Survey Department, together with cost of lithograph plans, advertising, &c. However, much higher rentals have been obtained from the subdivision of reserves than would have been got had each reserve been let as a whole, and in almost all cases satisfactory tenants are in possession, thus helping the cause of settlement materially.

In my report of last year I drew attention to arrears of rent due on the 1st May, 1886, amounting to £8 10s., shown as uncollected in accounts for 1886, which sum was owing by a bankrupt tenant, from which estate I anticipated little or no dividend: 10s. 11d. was received from the Official Assignee; the balance, £7 19s. 1d., has been written off as lost.

The half-year's rent payable in advance on the 1st May, 1887, has been collected in full.

During the past year thirteen reserves have been relet. Of these, three of small area were let by tender; three at an arbitration rental, in accordance with clause 245 of "The Land Act, 1885;" and seven, containing a total area of 7,523 acres, were subdivided and let as thirty-two separate farms, averaging about 235 acres each.

During the year 1888 the leases of seven reserves fall in. None of these, however, are of very large area; but it has already been decided to subdivide four of these reserves, and the remainder

will probably be let by tender or arbitration: seven small reserves also run into their second period of seven years, when an increased rent becomes payable: and from these two sources I anticipate a gain to the rental of about £270 per annum.

Christchurch, 5th January, 1888.

H. R. WEBB,
Chairman of the School Commissioners.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

Receipts.

	Primary Education Estate.	Total.
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
To Balance brought down from 31st December, 1886 ... ..	...	143 19 0
Arrears due 1st May, 1886, from last account	8 10 0	
Less written off as irrecoverable through bankruptcy of tenant (see report)	7 19 1	
		0 10 11
Arrears due 1st November, 1886, from last account ... ..	...	666 15 1
Moneys payable within the year 1887, and collected, viz.—		
On account of half-year's rent payable in advance on the 1st May, 1887	7,069 15 2	
On account of half-year's rent payable in advance on the 1st November, 1887	7,031 13 4	
		14,101 8 6
Other receipts—		
Bank of New Zealand—interest on £100 placed on deposit for one year (see statement of 31st December, 1886) ... ..	...	6 0 0
Total receipts ... ..	...	14,918 13 6

Expenditure.

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
By Office expenses and management—		
Salary of steward	540 0 0	
Stationery and postage	12 4 2	
Expenses of leasing—		552 4 2
Advertising, printing, and lithograph plans	83 19 1	
Arbitrator's fees—assessing rental of three reserves, let under clause 245 of "The Land Act, 1885"	8 8 6	
Law costs	8 13 8	
Christchurch Survey Department—cost of subdivisional survey of Reserves Nos. 1108, 1109, 1110, 1400, 1210, and 1619... ..	186 8 11	
		287 10 2
Crown grant fee on Reserve No. 1619... ..	...	0 2 0
School Commissioners' expenses ... ..	...	8 0 0
Payments to Education Boards—		847 16 4
North Canterbury	11,309 10 1	
South Canterbury	2,590 9 11	
		13,900 0 0
Balance in Bank of New Zealand, 31st December, 1887—		14,747 16 4
At credit of current account	70 17 2	
On fixed deposit	100 0 0	
		170 17 2
Total expenditure... ..	...	14,918 13 6

Assets.

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Cash in bank as above	170 17 2
Rents payable in advance 1st November, 1887—proportion uncol- lected	414 18 7
Total assets	585 15 9

Liabilities.

				£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Steward's salary, December, 1887			45	0	0
Total liabilities			45	0	0

7th January, 1888.

H. R. WEBB, Chairman.

I certify that I have audited this account and found it to be correct, and that the balance in the Bank of New Zealand, Christchurch, on the 31st December, 1887, was as herein stated.—
J. OLLIVIER, Provincial District Auditor. 7th January, 1888.

OTAGO.

SIR,—

Dunedin, 26th March, 1888.

In accordance with Order in Council of date 17th December, 1878, and in terms of circular from the Secretary to the Education Department dated 10th December last, I have now the honour to forward report of the School Commissioners of the Provincial District of Otago for the year ended 31st December, 1887.

During the year the Commissioners have granted leases of fifty-five agricultural, twenty-four pastoral, twelve town, and six suburban sections in various districts of Otago and Southland, the area being 22,823 acres, and the annual rents £1,174 0s. 4d. In the case of sixty-two of these sections the original leases had terminated, and the new rent shows an aggregate deficiency of £134 3s. 2d. on the old rent.

During the year the Land Department, on behalf of the School Commissioners, sold 200 acres on deferred payment for £700, and also issued seventeen perpetual leases, the total area of which was 5,072 acres, and the annual rent £291 14s. 2d. In the case of thirteen of those leases the land had originally been taken up on perpetual lease at a total annual rent of £615 14s. 2d.; but, owing to the inability of the tenants to pay that rent, the Land Board accepted surrenders, and re-leased the sections at a total annual rental of £212 13s.

Arrangements were made during the year with the Survey Department for the subdivision of a block of about 6,000 acres on Run 194, Waikaia (the lease of which expired on the 1st instant), into sections of from 200 to 320 acres each for agricultural settlement. The land in question is of a fairly good quality, and, as it lies in close proximity to the Waikaia Railway, now in course of construction, it is anticipated that a good many farms will be taken up. The balance of the run, consisting of 15,000 acres, has been leased to Mr. D. Gillanders, for five years, at £250 per annum, or 4d. per acre, the Commissioners reserving the right to take the whole of the run, or any part of it, if required for settlement, upon giving six months' notice.

The Commissioners hailed with satisfaction the passage of "The Public Bodies' Powers Act, 1887," as it greatly facilitates the management of that portion of the estate dealt with by them under their own leasing powers, and they have accordingly come under its operation. Undue competition, and the depression in the value of agricultural and pastoral produce, have rendered the reduction of rents in many cases absolutely necessary, and it is therefore desirable that the Commissioners should be enabled to deal with each case on its own merits. They desire, however, to point out that they have been advised that "The Public Bodies' Powers Act, 1887," does not meet the case of reserves which have been dealt with by the Land Board, on behalf of the School Commissioners, in terms of the Land Acts of 1882 and 1885. In such cases the School Commissioners delegated their functions to the Land Board, and cannot, therefore, reduce rents under clause 10 of "The Public Bodies' Powers Act, 1887," or vary contracts under clause 17 of that Act, nor can the Land Board do so, not being a leasing authority within the meaning of the above Act. As this Act was to a great extent introduced in the interest of perpetual lessees and deferred-payment purchasers—two classes forming a large proportion of the School Commissioners' tenants—it will be seen that it is advisable to amend it so as to make it applicable to leases and sales effected by the Land Board on behalf of the Commissioners. They intend, therefore, to request Parliament, during the coming session, to amend the Act in this direction.

From the date of the Commissioners taking over the administration of the education reserves, in 1878, to the year 1883, they divided the funds derived from certain secondary education reserves under their control between the Otago and Southland Boys' and Girls' High Schools, on the basis of the population of the respective provincial districts, the Dunedin and Invercargill High Schools being the only secondary schools then in operation. In April of that year the Board of Governors of the Otago High School, finding that its income from endowments, fees, &c., was amply sufficient to support its schools, voluntarily relinquished its share of the above fund, and thenceforth the money available for the Otago District was paid over to the Otago Education Board for the support of the District High Schools in Otago—viz., those established in Oamaru, Palmerston, Port Chalmers, Tokomairiro, and Lawrence. In the latter part of the year just closed the Otago High Schools Board, owing to a large reduction in its revenue, applied to the Commissioners for payment of a share of the secondary education reserve rents, as formerly, and in response to this application the Commissioners, at the end of last quarter, apportioned the share hitherto applicable to the District High Schools of Otago between the Otago and Waitaki High Schools Boards (the latter school having come into operation since the year 1883) on the basis of population, the share of the Waitaki School being calculated on the population of the Waitaki County, as against the population of the remainder of the Otago Provincial District.

Of the sum of £5,464 8s. 5d. shown in the statement of receipts and expenditure for the year 1887, as rent, &c., in arrear on 31st December, £1,138 12s. 6d. has been collected during the present quarter. As I have already explained in previous reports, a considerable number of the rents, &c., do not become due until the latter end of the year, and are seldom paid until the commencement of the following year. I may also say that all rents are payable half-yearly in advance, and are debited accordingly.

In explanation of the large amount shown in the statement of receipts and expenditure as expenses of management, I would point out that £481 19s. was paid for rates to counties, boroughs, road and river boards, and the Waimea Plains Railway Company; £78 8s. 9d. was expended upon the destruction of rabbits on unleased reserves; and £185 3s. handed over to the Southland County Council for road-making, in terms of "The Land Act, 1885."

I transmitted the audited statement of receipts and expenditure to the Secretary of the Education Department on the 24th instant.

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

I have, &c.,

J. P. MATTLAND, Chairman.

GENERAL STATEMENT of RECEIPTS and EXPENDITURE for the Year ending 31st December, 1887.

Receipts.

	Primary Education Reserves.			Secondary Education Reserves.			Total.		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
To Credit balances on 1st January, 1887 ...		37	15	10	...	...	37	15	10
Arrears of revenue for previous years—rents, &c.	1,350	0	0	...	...	1,350	0	0	
Revenues of past year—	2,891	11	4	118	11	3	3,010	2	7
Rents, &c.	9,128	18	11	405	4	4	9,534	3	3
Net proceeds of land sales	1,976	18	7	...	...	1,976	18	7	
Repayment on account of loan	158	1	3	...	...	158	1	3	
Costs received for preparing leases	11	11	0	...	...	11	11	0	
Tenants' share of costs of valuation, &c.	6	2	6	...	...	6	2	6	
Total receipts	15,560	19	5	523	15	7	16,084	15	0

Expenditure.

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
By Salaries and allowances to officers—viz., Secretary, £300; clerk, £77 10s.; commission to Southland agent, £89 1s. 9d.							466	11	9
Commissioner's travelling expenses—W. H. Pearson							21	9	8
Office rent, cleaning, &c.							101	1	6
Printing, stationery, &c.							14	5	9
Expenses of leasing—									
Auctioneer's commission and travelling expenses							15	18	11
Advertising							55	7	6
Incidentals							121	12	6
Legal expenses	1,571	2	6	64	13	6	23	6	9
Expenditure on reserves—									
Reporting							70	10	11
Destroying rabbits... ..							78	8	9
County, Road Board, Borough, and Waimea Plains Railway rates							481	19	0
Road construction, being part of perpetual lease rent and deferred-payment instalments paid to Southland County Council in terms of "The Land Act, 1885"							185	3	0
Payments to Otago Education Board	7,699	0	5	...	...	...
Payments to Southland Education Board ..	2,752	3	4	...	...	10,451	3	9	
Payments towards secondary education—									
Otago Education Board, for district high schools	...			175	8	3			
Otago Boys' and Girls' High Schools Board ...	...			142	18	10			
Southland Boys' and Girls' High Schools Board	...			120	18	1	459	2	1
Waitaki High School Board ... ..	...			19	16	11			
Amount invested on mortgage... ..	270	18	6	...	...	270	18	6	
Expenses of land sales (charged against investments)	10	0	0	...	...	10	0	0	
Credit balances on 31st December, 1887—									
Bank	14	0	0	...	...	14	0	0	
Fixed deposits	3,243	14	8	...	...	3,243	14	8	
Total expenditure	15,560	19	5	523	15	7	16,084	15	0

large number of applications for new schools and for enlargements, many of them of acknowledged necessity, for which the Board finds it impossible to make any provision. In view of the greatly-diminished extent of its expenditure, and the improbability of its being in a position to undertake any large or costly building, the Board came to the conclusion that its work was no longer such as to require the professional assistance of an architect, and accordingly resolved on discontinuing the services of its architect, and substituting a clerk of works at a much lower salary. This change took effect on the 1st December.

MAINTENANCE OF SCHOOLS.—The payments to teachers during the year amounted to £50,991 16s. 6d., and incidental expenses connected with the management (including all allowances to Committees) to £6,901 14s. 10d.; making a total of £57,893 11s. 4d. The average attendance for the year was 15,588. The total cost of maintaining the schools was therefore £3 14s. 3¼d. per head of the attendance, and the cost of the teachers' salaries and allowances £3 5s. 5d. per head. These amounts show in each case a slight decrease on the cost for the previous year, which was at the rate of £3 15s. 5d. and £3 6s. 4¼d. respectively. The following table shows the amounts spent on salaries and incidentals from the year 1878 to 1887, inclusive:—

Year.	Salaries.			Incidentals.			Total.		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
1878	31,919	0	0	6,276	6	9	38,195	6	9
1879	34,417	14	6	5,856	9	8	40,274	4	2
1880	38,136	17	8	5,856	2	1	43,992	19	9
1881	36,683	4	11	5,591	15	6	42,275	0	5
1882	39,418	13	11	5,901	18	1	45,320	12	0
1883	42,240	19	10	6,090	15	9	48,331	15	7
1884	44,727	17	4	6,431	14	1	51,159	11	5
1885	47,543	16	4	6,566	2	3	54,109	18	7
1886	48,686	12	10	6,647	3	1	55,333	15	11
1887	50,991	16	6	6,901	14	10	57,893	11	4

Table No. 7,* appended, gives the names of the teachers employed in each school, with the amount of the salaries and incidental expenses. The number of teachers employed at the end of 1887 was 530, of whom 213 (60 males and 153 females) were pupil-teachers. The number of sewing mistresses was 48.

ATTENDANCE.—The number of school districts at the end of the year was 136, and the number of separate schools, including the practising department of the Normal School, 154. Two of these were aided schools. The schools were classified as follows: Under 15 pupils, 4; 15 and under 20 pupils, 15; 20 and under 25 pupils, 16; 25 and under 50 pupils, 43; 50 and under 75 pupils, 24; 75 and under 100 pupils, 14; 100 and under 150 pupils, 16; 150 and under 300 pupils, 12; 300 and under 500 pupils, 5; 500 pupils and upwards, 5. The usual returns of the number and ages of the children, and of the number receiving instruction in the various subjects, are appended. The following table shows the total roll number, number in average attendance, and percentage of attendance in the schools of this district from 1878:—

Quarter ending	District Schools.	Aided Schools.	Total of Schools.	On Roll.	Average Attendance.	Percentage.
December 31, 1878	106	4	110	13,647	10,076	73·83
" 1879	116	4	120	15,240	11,381	74·72
" 1880	121	2	123	16,437	12,233	74·42
" 1881	128	1	129	16,051	11,760	73·26
" 1882	133	2	135	16,907	12,747	75·39
" 1883	139	4	143	17,797	13,462	75·64
" 1884	143	3	146	18,332	14,210	77·51
" 1885	143	3	146	19,223	14,863	77·27
" 1886	145	3	148	19,402	15,445	79·35
" 1887	152	2	154	20,045	15,935	79·49

INSPECTION.—As was explained in the Board's last report, it had been resolved at the close of the previous year to employ three Inspectors in this district, and the newly-appointed Inspector, Mr. G. Hogben, entered on his duties on the 10th January. This addition to their number has enabled the Inspectors to make up the arrears outstanding at the end of 1886, and (with one or two exceptions, in which circumstances rendered it necessary to defer the examination of a school till after the holidays) to complete the work of inspection and examination by the end of December. The Inspectors' annual report, which is appended, contains very full information on the general condition of the schools, with statistical tables showing the results of their examinations. It is gratifying to find that they report a substantial improvement in nearly every respect. The percentage of passes is higher than it was last year in every standard, and for the whole district has risen from 38·61 to 42·95.

NORMAL SCHOOL.—Early in December an official notice was received that after the current year the grant of £2,000 hitherto allowed to the Board for the maintenance of the Training School would be discontinued. The Board was accordingly compelled to terminate the engagements of all the officers of the training department, and at the end of the year the Normal School as originally constituted ceased to exist. Subsequently, by the date of this report, arrangements have been

* See Table No. 9, *ante*.

made for carrying on the training in a less expensive but, it is hoped, an efficient manner, by utilising the services of the students as teachers in the Practising School. Mr. Malcolm's report for 1887 is appended.

FINANCE.—Towards the close of the year the question of a reduction in the public expenditure on education came prominently forward. A Parliamentary Committee was appointed to consider the working of the Education Act, and forwarded a series of questions to the various Boards and other educational authorities. The replies given by this Board were as follows: (1.) The interests of education would not suffer by raising the school-age for entrance from five to six years; but the real saving would be little or nothing in the country schools, and in the town schools would not be in proportion to the diminution in numbers. Ultimately the saving would be chiefly in the item of school-buildings. (2.) The payment of fees would be no economy from a national point of view: it would only be introducing a far more expensive mode of collection, and one that has been found to work badly in all systems of national primary education. The payment of fees by the more advanced scholars only would be a most objectionable tax upon progress. (3.) The Board does not believe that the educational system in this district could be conducted efficiently with smaller means than are now at its disposal. Any curtailment of national grants for education will have to be supplemented by school districts. This means a more expensive method of raising the necessary funds. The Board has at present a large number of applications for necessary school-buildings, which there are no funds to meet. (4.) While the Board is not prepared to indorse all the items of the present syllabus, and would prefer more time being given to the thorough teaching of fewer subjects, it does not believe that such an alteration would materially affect the cost of primary education.

In December the Government sent notice that it was intended to cease payment of the extra capitation allowance of 4s., to raise the school-age from five years to six, to abolish the working average, and to discontinue grants to training schools. These changes, all of which, excepting the proposal to raise the school-age, were carried into effect, involved a loss of income to the Board of upwards of £7,000. To meet this deficiency it became necessary for the Board to make a correspondingly large reduction in its expenditure, which at the present date has been satisfactorily accomplished: But, as no actual retrenchment was made till some time after the beginning of the new year, its details will find their proper place in the report for the year 1888.

SCHOLARSHIPS.—The examination for scholarships was held in the month of April. The number of competitors was 115, of whom 60 (36 boys and 24 girls) were in Class A, 43 (24 boys and 19 girls), in Class B 7 (5 boys and 2 girls) in Class C, and 5 (2 boys and 3 girls) in Class D. Scholarships were awarded to Edith Verran, Thomas Vangioni, Hubert Prince, Andrew Muir, Elsie Low, Reginald Dixon, and John Olliver in Class A; George Lancaster, Jeannie Mulholland, Sidney Denham, John McIlroy and Philip Foster in Class B; Clara Waterston, Rose Smith, and Thomas Gibson in Class C; Kate Isherwood and William Dawson in Class D. The scholarships current at the end of 1887 were held as shown in the following table. [Not reprinted.]

The Hon. the Minister of Education.

I have, &c.,

W. CHRYSTALL, Chairman.

REPORT ON THE NORMAL SCHOOL.

SIR,—

Normal School, Christchurch, 8th February, 1888.

I have the honour to submit my report on the Normal School for the year ended 31st December, 1887.

The session commenced on the 1st February, with 25 female students and 11 male students: total, 36; and at the end of the year there were in attendance 38 females and 19 males: total, 57. Of these, 15 females and 2 males sat in January of the present year for the E Certificate, and 1 female for completion of certificate; 15 females and 10 males sat for the D Certificate, and 5 for completion of certificate, these having obtained a partial D through matriculation or previous examination. One female and one male presented themselves in November last for the first half of the B.A. degree, and two females for the second half. Seventeen students also presented themselves for matriculation at the University of New Zealand.

During the last two years I have observed a very marked improvement in the art of teaching and of class management among the pupil-teachers in the service of the Board, plainly indicating either that those selected are better adapted for teaching than many of their predecessors were, or that the head teachers of the schools in which they have served their apprenticeship have been paying more attention to the teaching of these young persons than formerly was the case. With reference to selection, I am strongly of opinion that the Board, through their Inspectors, and the teachers of the schools only, should have a voice in the matter, because otherwise local influence may mar the whole of the efforts of the teachers. When once suitable persons have been selected, and a period of probation allowed to thoroughly test their fitness, the head teachers cannot be too careful with their training; for where, as in North Canterbury, such a large number of pupil-teachers are employed, the condition of education in the different localities must depend to a great degree upon the ability of these junior assistants, both as scholars and teachers. In my report for the year 1884 I pointed out means to attain to the end desiderated, and I am pleased to hear that several masters have adopted my suggestions and found them very valuable. As I then said, so I say again, "To tell them [*i.e.*, the pupil-teachers] to teach is not enough: they must be shown how to teach. The teacher would find it to be advantageous to all concerned were he frequently to give model lessons in the presence of all his pupil-teachers, and to arrange that they in their turn taught certain subjects before him and their fellow pupil-teachers. In other words, criticism lessons should be given at regular periods, when the headmaster would be able to point out defects, and to show how

these could be avoided. To leave pupil-teachers without careful instruction and guidance in the art of teaching is a fatal mistake."

Throughout the criticism lessons of the present year, and during the regular daily practice in the school, I have observed to a wider extent than ever before that the students have had an end in view in their lessons, and have sought largely by induction to reach that end. There are subjects and divisions of subjects in which the deductive method must be employed, but there cannot be a doubt that the more induction is employed the more solid will be the teaching, and the better will be the education imparted. Professor Bickerton's excellent lectures to the students on experimental science during the latter part of the year will tend largely to show them the very great value of inductive reasoning and processes, and if such only be the result the money spent by the Board on those lectures will be well spent.

A large number of the students attended the classes of Canterbury College, and were well reported upon by the several Professors, especially so by Professor Brown, who, after his usual custom, supplied me with full reports on the work done by each individual. Now that retrenchment is the order of the day, and the Board find it absolutely necessary to take a fresh departure, I trust that they will seek to keep up the connection between the two institutions at all hazards, and even, if possible, make that connection still closer. It is, in my opinion, most essential to the education of the country that thoroughly equipped normal schools should be maintained; but at the same time it is of the greatest importance that students of normal schools should be afforded the opportunity of attending university colleges in those subjects in which they are sufficiently advanced to take advantage of the lectures. The normal-school students, pure and simple, are very apt to become contracted in their views, coming in close contact with those only who are preparing for the profession of a teacher; but, when they rub shoulders with others who are preparing themselves for other walks in life, that very contact, independent of the valuable lectures they are privileged to hear, is an education in itself, raises them out of the very narrow groove in which they are so apt to run, and makes them citizens of a wider world than that of the teacher.

As usual, the teachers of the practising department have given me ready and willing assistance in supervising and directing the work of the students while engaged in teaching, and I especially return my warmest thanks to the heads of the various departments for their hearty co-operation. In these head teachers the Board has very efficient and capable servants, whose services seem highly valued by the parents of the children under their charge. The school was never as a whole in a more flourishing condition than it was last year, and the pupils seemed willing and anxious to meet the efforts of their teachers half-way. To me this pleasing change in the boys' school was particularly gratifying, showing that the headmaster and his able staff of assistants could not only teach well, but also that they understood child nature, and based their actions on that knowledge. The infant, girls', and model schools were conducted as usual on excellent methods: indeed, in all, the students enjoyed excellent opportunities of seeing what can be done in the practising schools attached to training colleges. Where all have done so well it might appear invidious to make any distinction, and I shall refrain from doing so, but I cannot but refer to the loss the Board has sustained by Miss Strudwick's resignation of the position of headmistress of the girls' school, a position she honoured during the three years she was in charge. I always found Miss Strudwick busily employed in her duties, willing to take any hint given to her, and anxious that the students who chanced to be practising in her department should profit as much as possible while they were there. In fine, Miss Strudwick, in my opinion, was one of the ablest, kindest, and most hard-working lady teachers it has been my lot to meet with; and the scene of her parting with her pupils and her fellow-teachers showed that they regretted the separation, and felt they were losing a true friend. From what I have seen of Miss Kitchingman's work, I think she will prove a worthy successor to Miss Strudwick.

During the year a change was made in conducting the model school. Up to that time the most of the teaching was done by the students in training under the supervision and direction of the master of the school, the master himself teaching the whole of Monday of each week, and occasionally giving special lessons before the students on those subjects which they seemed not competent to teach, or only imperfectly to teach. In June, however, it was decided upon that the master should take sole charge of the school, while the students paid attention to his methods, took careful notes of what they saw, and made a lengthened report on one day's work. This seems a decided improvement so far as the pupils' education is concerned, but I am not so sure about the advantages to the young teachers. I am convinced that if you want to learn how to do anything you must do it for yourself and not through any other individual. But, as the discipline of the school suffered through the weakness of some of the ex-pupil-teachers and others, particularly the latter, who practised there, it was decided to adopt the present plan. The discipline of the room is very much improved, and under the able management of this school by Mr. Petrie the trainees will see what can be done in such a school as many of them will have to take charge of throughout the country. Indeed, if good results can be obtained there, much better ought to be the rule in country schools, the children of which are more easily managed than those in a city.

In the training department, Messrs. Watkins and Newton have done excellent work during the year, and I shall be very pleased to hear that the services of both have been retained by the Board; for it is simply an absolute impossibility for any one man, however able and willing he may be, to perform all the duties of a training college, and in these two gentlemen the Board have very competent and able teachers.

The Chairman, Board of Education, North Canterbury.

I have, &c.,

W. MALCOLM, Principal.

[Approximate Cost of Paper.—Preparation, nil; printing (1,725 copies), ££144 15s.]